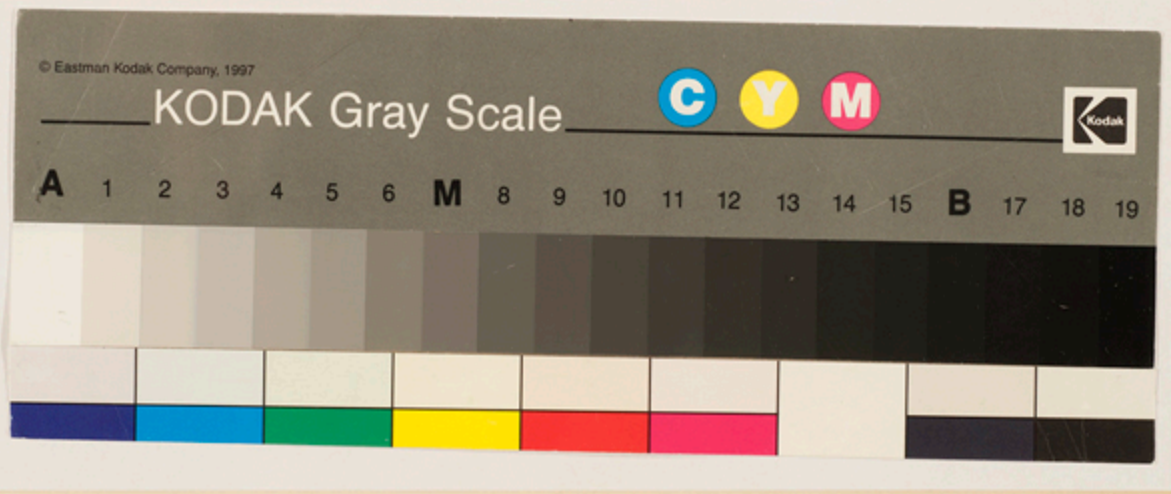


ames  
at Davis

R. 13

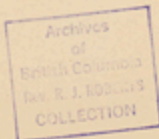


Archives  
of  
British Columbia  
Rev. R. J. ROBERTS  
COLLECTION

A  
E  
R54  
R54.14  
v.1

Common & L

Roberts, Robert James  
Extracts from old diaries  
1849-1853  
R. Roberts



ames  
at Lewis

R. 13

Archives  
of  
British Columbia  
Rev. R. J. ROBERTS  
COLLECTION

A

B

C

D

E

F

Blank  
Page

A

1

B

C

D

E

F

G

H

I. J

K

L

Monday 16

N

O

P

Q

R

Monday 16

3

N

O

P

Q

R

4

J

Xy. L

J

U

V

W



Xy. L

John Roberts (my father) married Jane Kerr of Clontarf Parish of Rathconall at Kiltacra  
 Church May 8<sup>th</sup> 1813 (Thursday).  
 John Roberts my father died (Thursday) Dec. 2, 1852 and was buried Dec. 4, 1852

No.	Names of Children	Date of Birth	Date of Baptism	Date of Death	Date of Burial
1	James Henry	July 17, 1814	July 24, 1814		Aug 28, 1828. 147
2	Mary Jane	Sept. 6, 1815	Oct 5, 1815		died at New York
3	Catherine	Nov. 23, 1816	Dec 22, 1816		No record
4	John	Jan. 14, 1818	Feb. 1, 1818		died in United States
6	William Thomas	Oct. 24, 1820	Nov. 26, 1820		Feb. 26, 1838. 17 Nov
5	Frances Lucy	April 25, 1819	May 23, 1819		June 15, 1860
7	Jane	March 10, 1822	April 5, 1822		died in England
8	Margaret	March 24, 1823	April 13, 1823		died in England
9	Francis Edward	April 21, 1824	June 27, 1824	Oct. 9, 1867 aged 43	died in Queensland
10	Eliza	Sept. 2, 1826	Oct. 30, 1826		died in United States
11	Ellen Maria	Jan 22, 1827	May 6, 1827		died in England
12	Hester Matilda	May 27, 1828	June 27, 1828	Oct.	died in Dublin
13	Henry	Monday April 22, 1830	April 25, 1830		died in Kiltacra
14	Robert James B	Thursday Dec 8, 1831	Jan 8, 1832		
15	Richard Tany Thomas, Dublin	Entered April 7 <sup>th</sup> 1833	No record		died in Dublin

Name	Date of Marriage
James Wilson	
Mary Jane Robert	
Wm Gilbert Ginty to	May 18, 1846
Margaret Robert	
John George Hogan to	Aug. 14, 1847
Jane Robert	
John (Geo) Robert	
1 <sup>st</sup> wife -	
2 <sup>nd</sup> " Georgiana Kildheart	
of Westport, Ireland	
Francis Edward to	
Christina Russell	
Rev? Robert James Robert	
Elizabeth Moore -	
Deseroy	
Frederick Oliver to	
Hester Matilda Robert	

## Marriages

ish of Rathconnell at Killacon

4, 1852

Date of Death	Date of Burial	Name	Date of Marriage	Place	Witnesses	Officiating Clergyman
		James Wilson				No record in Killacon
		Mary Jane Robert				Reid
	Aug 25, 1845, 47 <sup>th</sup>	Wm Gilbert Ginty to	May 1846	Killacon Church	William Gordon David Moore John Gibson	Rev. Crampton, Rector
	Feb. 26, 1836, 17 <sup>th</sup> post	John George Hogan to	Aug. 14 1847	Killacon Church	Charles Thomas Ginty Robert Robert	Rev. Crampton Rector
	June 15, 1860	Jane Robert				
	Oct 9, 1867 April 23	Ann (Geo) Robert		1 <sup>st</sup> married a lady of South of Ireland 2 <sup>nd</sup>		Had a daughter, Gertrude by 1 <sup>st</sup> wife. No children by 2 <sup>nd</sup> wife
		1 <sup>st</sup> wife --				
		2 <sup>nd</sup> " Georgiana Widdelton of Westport, Ireland				
		Francis Edward to Christina Russell		Australia		
		Rev? Robert James Robert Elizabeth Moore - Deseret		Limehouse Co. of Hallow at Residence of Edward Percoby Esq	Henry Percoby Oliver Worthington Agnes Daples Poorman	Rev. James Cornichant of Gintou, Ont. Canada
		Fredrick's Olvis to Hester Matilda Robert				

Notable to  
Elyia Roberts

— Kendall to  
Ellen Maria Roberts







The natives of Anceitjoo<sup>land</sup> our<sup>land</sup>. New Zealand, toiled for 15 years plants  
 prepar. amount to ~~£1200~~ <sup>£1200</sup> to pay for. transp<sup>er</sup>. B. into their language  
 See Paton's Bios. 1<sup>st</sup> pt. p. 126  
 our <sup>land</sup>. B. printed in Melbourne cost them 8<sup>th</sup> a leaf.



toed for 15 year plants  
B. into their language  
Palau's Bioz. 1<sup>st</sup> pt. p. 126  
in 8<sup>th</sup> a leaf.

Memor

Robert James Roberts  
the part of the  
-modic way to  
the top. Who  
permit those who  
~~may~~ want to  
works, His work

Robert James Robert knows very little, I seem to be always at the foot of the ladder, and to have been trying, in a spasmodic way to climb up a few rungs. I never reached the top. Who has? Hereafter, He who is Omniscient, may permit those who are, thro' Grace, permitted to be with Him, ~~may grant~~ to have a more extensive view of His wonderful works, His work on Earth, in the Universe, and in Heaven.

Robert James Robert, Born at or rather near Killucan, County of Westmeath Ireland, on the 8<sup>th</sup> December 1831 - (perhaps '32 or perhaps on a Thursday but my personal knowledge of the event, tho' of a surprising character, surprising to myself, has quite faded from my poor memory. And yet it was the most important step I ever took. However as you may readily imagine, I was amazed, and opened my eyes in astonishment, at the number of people who were ahead of me in the awful venture. Truly it was a "step in the dark", and was taken in the utmost innocence. Not knowing what was before me, John and Jane were the names of my father & mother. Their memories are dear to me. My father was about my own height I mean the height to which I attained after much daily eating & drinking. His forehead was broad, high & intellectual, and he was an excellent English scholar, well read especially in Mathematics. His hair was black, and when he died in 1852 I do not think there was any of it grey. My dear loving Mother was tall, of a good figure & had brown or auburn hair. Their children were 15 in number, (7 sons & 8 d<sup>rs</sup>) viz

James Henry  
Mary Jane  
Catherine  
John George  
Francis Lucy  
Wm. Thomas  
Jane (Fauline)

Margaret  
Francis Edward  
Elizabeth Dorothea  
Ellen Maria  
Esther Matilda  
Henry  
Robert James  
Richard Perry

did in Dublin April or May 1864

I have no recollection of James Henry, or Catherine. Perhaps they were dead before I was born. Very little also of Wm. My brother Henry died when he was about 7 years old. I was

I believe, a year young a fine looking lad, he took sick and was running foot in the "moate-field" to the ruins of an old

These ruins were covered with earth & belonged to the "De Little Stream" we called for me and my brother. In 1849, mid summer and I lived at the place. Her husband was a energetic sort of a ability. My brother built the Lancashire Civil Engineer, and the time that I there, John, in my office, which was to Room, in Dublin. I was a young lad. He was a good man. His wife I liked her very short time after, too young then.

Ulster, County of  
 perhaps '32 or perhaps  
 of the event, tho'  
 myself, was quite  
 it was the most import-  
 ant, readily imagining I  
 wishment, at the number  
 the awful venture  
 was taken in the  
 was before me,  
 father & mother. Their  
 and my own height  
 after much daily eating  
 intellectual, and  
 head especially in  
 when he died in 1852.  
 My dear loving Mother  
 auburn hair.

I beg  
 I have no recollection  
 of James Henry, or Catherine  
 Perhaps they were dead  
 before I was born -  
 my little also of Wm -  
 My brother Henry died  
 when he was about  
 7 years old. I was

I believe, a year younger than Henry, but I just remember that he was  
 a fine looking lad, and that but a very few days before  
 he took sick and died, he and I, and perhaps Richard  
 were running foot-races in what we called the "Moate field"  
 In the "Moate field" was an artificial hill, and nearby were  
 the ruins of an old castle that must have been of great extent  
 These ruins were but the foundations, and nearly all  
 covered with earth & grass. This place was said to have  
 belonged to the "De-Lays". These fields, and all down to the  
 little stream we called "Lion River" were a favorite play ground  
 for me and my brother Richard, and our companions.  
 In 1849, Mid Summer I was sent to school at Manchester,  
 and I lived at the house of my sister Margaret (Mrs. Gint)  
 Her husband was a Surveyor or Civil Engineer. He was an  
 energetic sort of man, short, stout, and had great natural  
 ability. My brother John was at that time also connected  
 with the Lancashire & Yorkshire R. Way Company being a  
 Civil Engineer, and he was living in Manchester, part of  
 the time that I was attending the Grammar School  
 there. John, in my earliest recollection, was in the Post Law  
 Office, which was in the great building called the Custom  
 House, in Dublin. I was with him for a few months when  
 I was a young lad. He lived in No. 2 Waterfall Field, a  
 quiet place. He was married, and had little daughter named  
 Ge. He, his wife was I believe from the South of Ireland  
 I liked her very much. She was kind. She died a  
 short time after. I don't know when nor where. I was  
 too young then. I was with John also when he was

living in Fairview Avenue, Clontarf, near Dublin. Th. Swift  
I could revisit those places

Some time in the early Summer of 1849 I went to England to attend the Manchester Grammar  
School. I lived at my sister's home (Mrs Ginty's) 9 Howards St. Broughton  
Dec 21, 1849 Left England arriving at Killarney Dec 22<sup>nd</sup> which was I think  
a Saturday

1850 Feb 1 Left again for England. My dear Mother was up very early & had  
everything ready. She used always send hampers full of good things to her children  
My father, My sister Ellen my brother Robert came with me to the Railway  
Station. Edward & Fanny were in Dublin & met me at the "Broadstone"  
Terminus. We went in a cab to Edward's lodgings 8 Queen's Sq. West.  
On this occasion Edward came with me to buy me 1<sup>st</sup> Hab.  & I saw  
in an old diary that it cost 7/6 & <sup>my sister Fanny came with me to England & I think</sup> we left Dublin at 1<sup>30</sup> pm by Steam for  
Liverpool. Arrived next day (2 Feb) at 9 Howard St. Manchester. Went to  
my brother John's lodgings 9 Bridge St. That evening "jam & min" some "butter  
catsup" "munt jelly" "head. cheese &c" sent by my Mother.

Sunday, Feb 3. Had breakfast with John & went to Church with him

Feb 4. Again to school. Charles Woolaston Maindaring was a favorite  
Chum of mine on my Manchester school days. His Mother was a sister  
of a Sir John White of Nottingham, his father was a tall gentlemanly  
man. He had a brother named Harry & 2 sisters (Edith and  
I forget the other name). They died early -

1850 March 22. Mrs Ginty's own birthday - Her daughter was <sup>at 2 of Nov</sup> born at 9  
Howard St. Broughton Manchester (Nov 1827 - She would be 47  
years old) During the night previous to her birth, I went to 21 Leven  
St. for Dr Royal. An immense fire was raging not far from the  
St's house, causing a loss of £100,000. This 2<sup>nd</sup> daughter of

Mrs Ginty, was named  
a Mrs Edwin. I do  
about them. I had  
England. I never  
Mrs G's <sup>1<sup>st</sup></sup> daughter  
March 28. I note in old  
route for Ireland -  
interesting books in the  
Flemont's "Exploration  
Far West" & "Ireland  
I long had, to go to

Dublin, H. Swift

Read the Manchester Grammar  
by H. Poulton  
p. 22<sup>nd</sup> which was I think

wrote up very early & had  
of good things to his children  
with me to the Railway  
at the Broadshoin  
p. 8 Queen's Sq. West.

1<sup>st</sup> Half of London  
to England, I think  
7:30 pm by steam for  
Manchester. Went to  
& gave him some letters  
then.

Church with him  
Darwin was a favorite  
his mother was a sister  
on a tall gentlemanly  
sister (Edith and

at 2 of Nov  
she was born at 9  
7. She would be 47  
I went to 21 Leven  
not far from the  
his 2<sup>nd</sup> daughter of

Mr Gully was named Fanny. In after years she was married to  
a Mr Unwin. I do not know where they live, nor anything  
about them. I believe they are well off & live somewhere in  
England. I never met either Unwin nor Holmes who married  
Mr G's 1<sup>st</sup> daughter -

March 28. Note in old diary that my brother John left Mr. Christie en  
route for Ireland - During the Easter holidays I went read some  
interesting books in the Free Library, Salford, among others Col  
Flemont's Explorations in the Rocky Mountains, "Life in the  
Far West" & "Prairie Bird". These books like them spawned a desire  
I long had, to go to the North American Continent.

Notes from my 2<sup>nd</sup> diary, which is older than that from which I have already made extracts

- " 9 Howard St. Broughton, Manchester  
1849. Oct. 3<sup>rd</sup> I rose from my bed at the hour of 7 am & taking my old diary which has been given me by Mathilda (now at Ferbam, Kings Co. Ireland) gave me. I opened this new one and I hope that when I reach the end of it I may be wiser & better" "This morning is cold & frosty & I am in the front parlour of 9 Howard St. shivering with the cold. My friends, I believe are located as follows - Mrs. Jones at my niece, Fanny, Eliza & "Dike" (Richard) at Killiney, beloved spot to which I always look back with fond remembrance, Jane (Mortogan) at Headford, Co. Galway, Mathilda at Ferbam - Edward at Kilkenny, John at Chesham, Manchester, Mr. Shany at Ballinacorney, Mr. Middleton, at Mullingar, Uncle John (Kerr) at York - North Side of Lake Ontario, Upper Canada  
This day has been very wet. I chiefly passed it in reading "Heart of Midlothian" & minding (taking care of) Willie (Ginty). I was to go with Mainwaring today to Danham Park. And as I did not go, "imbris Ergo" I wrote him a note postponing our excursion till Friday, "Lent Don Limpate" to Mrs. Roberts, over the way. I rec<sup>d</sup> a long letter from Dike. He intended to get up at 4 o'clock every day, I wish I could do the same.  
Oct. 4. Studied last 3 propositions 3<sup>rd</sup> book of Euclid and read part of Heb. "Syntax" Had a long walk with a boy named Duncan. & in the way was reading "Woodstock" "Mr. Roberts & Mrs. Kane have just called on me, and I am again, (yes again, for I often did so before) thinking of the comforts of home, where dwell my dearest friends" Mr. Whiston & Maggie left the theatre at 9<sup>1/2</sup> on a pair of the crowds & came home"  
"We did not go to bed till 12 o'clock"  
Oct. 5. Up at 8<sup>1/4</sup>. Prepared to go to Danham Park with Mainwaring, but the rain

- falling fast, precludes the idea  
Rec<sup>d</sup> letter from my friend  
Mr. Whiston, an artist  
Oct. 8. I was transported to  
Miss  
" 9 Met Georgia (John's  
this pm. I saw a  
" 10. Called to see John  
11. Up at 6<sup>1/2</sup>. Wrote French  
2. Barnes J. Robert G.  
Bell being 1<sup>st</sup>. Maggie  
Mr. Whiston, Mr. Mordac  
mid night. Then after  
12. Up late - not satisfied  
13. Monsieur Mordac &  
& Wood, and he has  
Joe and I are at  
14. Red 3<sup>rd</sup> Ch. Genesis. G.  
Sunday Fanny & Ellen, Mr.  
Colgan was about  
from Friday last.  
I went to the Cathedral  
shalt not steal" Mr.  
old maid, a sort of  
15. Up at 7<sup>1/2</sup> studied  
now.  
16. Read some of the day  
whole night was cold



- falling part, precludes the idea, "non possum erga" studied in 4 book of Euclid.  
 Rec'd letter from my father, Eliza & Mainwaring, Wrote to Edward -  
 Mr Whittier, an artist was making a portrait in oil of my sister Maggie
- Oct. 8. I was interrupted from Mr Thompson's division in the school to the Rev Mr  
 Wilson's
- "9 Met Georgia (John's wife) She & Maggie are friends again. In a walk  
 this fore. I saw a drunken woman sent home in a cart
- "10. Called to see John at his office & Georgia, John gave me several papers
- "11. Wrote 6<sup>th</sup>. Wrote French Exercise. In our class was we studied three Sag 1.1. Nunc  
 2. Barnes 3. Robus 4. Coe 5. Mainwaring 6 &c - but I am quite French,  
 Ball being 1<sup>st</sup>. Maggie spent the eve. with John & Georgia, & this eve. Mr Kane  
 Mr Whittier, Mr Mordant & came they had a card party. I studied till  
 mid night. Then after reading one of the Psalms, I went "a me coucher"  
 12. Up late, not satisfied with myself, Resolved to go to bed sooner & see earlier
- "13. Monsieur Mordant promoted to Class 7<sup>th</sup>. Ball, Robus, Graybrooke, Whittier  
 & Wood, and he had some of the "Histoire de France" bound for us!  
 Joe and I are doing "Horace" as extra work
- "14. Rec'd 3<sup>rd</sup> Clr Genesis. Took a walk up the New Road. Rec'd letter from  
 Sunday Fanny & Ellen. Mr Stephens & his wife died in America - Nancy  
 Colgan was about to go to America. Father went to look at her  
 farm Friday last. Mrs Gibson of Grangeley was in bad health.  
 I went to the Cathedral & heard a good sermon from Exodus "Thou  
 shalt not steal" Miss Wright came in as we were at dinner (She was an  
 old maid, a sort of literary character) - I read Logis
- "15. Wrote 7<sup>th</sup>. Studied 3 papers in 3 B. of Euclid, Georgia to dinner Chy  
 nous.
- "16. Read some of the definitions 5 B. of Euclid, & some Heb. Gram. Nearly the  
 whole night was taken up with my French exercise, It was a long  
 one.

Extracts from 4<sup>th</sup> Feb. of  
 events mentioned in the early  
 My brother John in 1851  
 connected with a Railwa  
 - works from here he went  
 - got on public works -  
 to the mouth of the Rhone,  
 turned to Paris by same  
 to that place, & wrote to  
 Ample in N York in the  
 went to New York in 18  
 was at Plymouth prepar  
 was with him. I  
 was employed by Genl  
 Boston when I last heard  
 Edward sailed from Plym  
 ship "Haitland" I think

Thursday 2<sup>nd</sup> Dec

did in his house near K  
 the year 1791 - 62 years of  
 John of France, and his  
 Mr Gibson of Wadestown Geo  
 Mr Saunders, Jack Dill  
 of Hydepark, F. Kerr  
 hands, officiated  
 with Stephens, a much  
 I think of this year  
 few some after

Extracts from 4<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diary

Locals mentioned in the early part of it written from memory.

My brother John in 1851 left Manchester as Civil Eng<sup>r</sup>. was for a short time connected with a Railway from Furness to Whitehaven, then as I learned the - words from him he went to Paris in expectation of being employed by the French Gov<sup>t</sup>. on public works - His expectations not being realized he went by ship to the mouth of the Rhine, & on to Barcelona in Spain, from which place he returned to Paris by same route - thence to Cambesury. I sent him de' Stanger's to that place, & wrote to him to London. Soon afterwards he went from Southampton to N York in the Steamship Washington, in which same boat he went to New York in 1847. About same time Edw<sup>d</sup>. (Francis Edward) was at Plymouth preparing for voyage to Sydney, N. S. W. Lord Audley was with<sup>th</sup> him. John was 13 days + 13 hours going to N. York. John was employed by Genl. Stewart, State Engineer of New York State, & was at Boston when I last heard from him.

Edward sailed from Plymouth 9<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1852 along with Lord Audley in the ship "Chaitland" I think he left Killinean on Tuesday 8<sup>th</sup> Oct. preceding.

Thursday 2<sup>nd</sup> December 1852 about half past 7 o'cl. pm my dear Father died in his house near Killinean, Co Westmeath, Ireland. He was born, I believe about the year 1791 - 62 years of age was on the coffin - Among those at his funeral were the sons of Frances, and his ~~two~~ sons Jeremiah & George, Wm Sutcliffe, Dubbois John Moore Wm Gibson of Waterstown Geo Dart of Milltown, P. Fagan, A Maguire, J. R. Yilding Wm Chandler, Jack Bibbs of Mullingar, John Dutton of Lowtown Co. D'Ussy of Hydepark, F. Kerr J. Carroll, S. Brogan, Mrs Hampton. The Rev. Francis Hardie officiated.

Richd Stephens, a much loved companion of mine went to America in April I think of this year. He entered the U. S. Navy & died, I heard of him some afterwards.

1852 ~~Jan~~ Dec 31 "We have at length arrived at the end of the year  
a windy wet disagreeable day - roads muddy, low grounds covered with water.  
The Duke of Wellington died at Walmer Castle ~~on August 1852~~ 14 September  
1852, Catherine (or Carl) died 28 August 1852

1853

January 1<sup>st</sup>. Part of this day I was pulling up old pea stakes & tying raspberry  
bushes

2<sup>nd</sup> Jan. Left at 3.45. Studied Euclid & read some "Lucian". Rev. J. March's text today  
you 47-9. His sermon <sup>he</sup> reminded me of the short term of our life and told us how  
fleeting is our time. Each night when we retire to rest we should review our  
actions, and see if we had entered every hour to good account. After  
dinner I worked for half an hour in the garden with Eliza Ellen & Fanny  
had a long walk afterwards to John Hodgson's with Richard. Rev. J. March  
in this evening for 2 or 3 hours

3<sup>rd</sup> Jan. Went to Dublin - called on Mrs Lynch, 12 Dergilla St., but she was  
out - Bought "Hush Snows" & some other books

Jan 13. Had a letter from Mr Mainwaring my schoolmaster of great service in  
Manchester. He was in London, & reading "Blackstone" - in preparation  
for Lindley's case

Jan 14<sup>th</sup> Recd a letter from Mrs Buchanan from Kinross (Scotland). I had a  
boyish love for her pretty little daughter Eliza. It is a few years since  
I saw her - she had a young brother. They were related to us. How  
near or how far, I forget.

Jan. 25. 1853. Richard drove me to the Railway Station. The engine of the train from  
Dublin had broken down at the Kilkenny Station & the passengers "valentines and invites" were delayed  
a few hours. I went to Dublin. A young man named Pat Reddy of Corabster "brother of  
Susan Reddy, (one of our servants - quondam and name I forget.) I hired a car &  
took him to the North Wall - then he walked to the light-house. Came back to town made

some purchases and went to St. James's  
then went to see Pat Reddy and  
many and then Epile of Erwin  
studied until nearly 10.

Wed. Jan. 26. 1853 Called on  
Norton or Norton. He told me  
for an appointment he expected  
had a walk round the lake  
Thursday Jan. 27. 1853 Recd  
M.D. When the Roll was  
he also saw Shustable. Cost  
had Latin Camps. Few  
have - he again from a  
Gonzaga lost his cap in the  
"Lucian". Gonzaga took a  
Lecturer, who came down  
left to decision of Mr Morrison  
2 pleasant hours. Met  
from Mr Buchanan, from  
the 4<sup>th</sup> & 45<sup>th</sup> pages of 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>nd</sup>  
volumes in Bath. Dixon of  
50<sup>th</sup> Chap of 4<sup>th</sup> Book when  
Commander, by his own sale  
Museum. About 7 P.  
Young fellow named D.  
we heard 3 songs at 9  
back. I had lodging  
from Northumberland and sold

Some purchases and went to Bryant's hotel, Abbey St. Read "Livy" wrote to mother, and then went to see Pat Raddy once more, before the train left for Liverpool taking him & Mary and then Epile of Erin, away for ever from its green-hills. Sat up at my studies until nearly 1 o'c.

Wed. Jan. 26, 1853 Called on my Tutor Rev. J. P. Sturt, No. 23, but a man named Walker or Worton, he told Sturt he wanted to keep some rooms at St. D. in preparation for an appointment he expected in one of the Colonies. (I think he was an Englishman) Had a walk round the College Park, called on Hyde. (Son of D. H. of Longford) Thursday Jan. 27, 1853 Read Livy & went off to the 1<sup>st</sup> Exam of my 1<sup>st</sup> year in St. D. When the Roll was called a student named Deacon sat next to me. Near me also were Dinwiddie, Coker, Matthews, Conroy, Shaw & Harris. This morning we had Latin Composit. Few did more than half of it, I did nearly all, but at noon - In again from 2 to 4 o'c. There was a little excitement. A student named Conroy lost his cap in the hall in P.M. while my friend Deacon was up & with his Lucian. Conroy took & damaged his cap, Deacon brought the matter before the Senior Lecturer, who came down with Poole the Warden - Some ship of cap had to be left to decision of Mr. Morrison, Cap & four shillings. In the evening I went to see Duncan & 2 pleasant hours. Met an elderly lady & Mr. Hart, or Har. Rec'd a letter from Mrs. Buchanan, from Scotland. At Exam. today I had Lucian, & in English the 24<sup>th</sup> & 45<sup>th</sup> Paps of 1<sup>st</sup> Bk. & Corollary 6 Paps. & 1<sup>st</sup> Bk. But low examined, in it later in South. Dixon or Longfield exam<sup>d</sup> in "Livy". "I got the last part of the 50<sup>th</sup> Chap of 4<sup>th</sup> Bk which relates to the steering of some unfortunate Roman Commander, by his own soldiers". At noon Deacon & I spent an hour in the Museum. About 7 P.M. Hyde called on me we had a walk. We met a Young fellow named Doyle from Longford, who treated us to a bottle of ale. We heard 3 songs at "Fides" but I would rather hear my dog Lassie bark. I had lodgings at Bryant's in St. (I forgot it was not far from Northumberland Hotel)

Jan. 29, 1853 Sat am. in Calachelias (the Gospel of St. Luke) My brother Richard came to town. He met me when I came out from Coll. at 4<sup>th</sup> post 4 pm. We went home together by the evening train. Rev. F. Marsh came in tonight to congratulate me on passing the Exams.

Jan 30, 1853 Ser. of sermons Sunday. Rev. Mr. Dayley preached, in aid of the Ch. Miss. Socy. - Tonight I wrote to Mrs. Buchanan of Kingston, <sup>Ontario</sup>

Feb. 1, 1853 A letter from some person in America said that my brother John was in Brooklyn & "doing well" - had a good appointment, & support.

Feb. 2, 1853 Richard & mother went to Longwood

Feb. 6, 1853 Sunday. Rev. F. Marsh preached. In P.M. Jimmy, Ellen, Richard & I ~~for~~ visited the Masons of Seivskill. Went by Woodstown & returned by Knokshub on

Feb. 8. Daddy Dyrie died. He was 70 years old. His sons worked for us.

Last Sunday morning (15<sup>th</sup>) the Steamboat "Queen Victoria" belonging to the Dublin Steam Co. in a snow storm, struck on the rocks at the Mill of Howth - a few people got on to the rocks, but most on board were lost. The Captain backed her out & then she went down

Wed. 23 Feb. 53. Reeba Valentine from Domic Roberts of Shadhbally

March 4, 1853 Recd a letter from Hugh John Kerr, of Dorchester Canada West. (Ont) He said that my brother John was engaged as Civil Engineer on the London & Berlin Railway at £360 a year - that my cousin John Kerr Jr. is in the Railway office at Hamilton at £300 a year. The Emperor of Austria was attacked by an assassin about a fortnight ago & wounded in the neck by a knife

March 5, 1853 Mother & Richard visited Mr. James Connolly of Ballyth.

March 7. Pinned gooseberry & raspberry bushes. Jimmy Carroll is digging in the garden. Tom Sarlae removing stones from "Moat View" Recd. a paper from Domic Roberts of Shadhbally

"Viliis nemo sine nascitur  
Nihil est quin male  
"Ubique locum

Sunday 28 Aug. 1853 Rem  
am now at 16 Achre St. &  
written until 6 pm arrange

Maffie (my sister Mrs. Jentz)

In my sorrow at St  
test was 1<sup>st</sup> John 5:11 "And thou  
Life is in his Son". After service

in Serker's Lecture on the

Mon. 29 Aug. Robert has been

take a position, so correspond

like it, but will try it for a

Long distance from Achre St.

had named Fred Dunbar for

for Sep. at office by of Road

The "firm" are I think hard on

her "Frankie". Holdsworth

they were. 12 Sep. Heard

to the Exhibition in Dub

Posthouse". 15 Sep. 1853

Mary Hardman worked

I had, teach me try penmanship

Sunday 18 Sep 1853 We

Cashed for St Luke's My brother  
out from Coll. at the post  
Train. Rev. F. March came  
to the exams

preached in aid of the  
Inchamane of Kilmore, <sup>Wolston</sup>  
said that my brother John  
was absent, I suppose

Jimmy, Ellen, Richard & I  
returned by Kilmore & we  
worked for us.

belonging to the Dublin  
the Hill of Howth - a fine  
The Captain looked

at St. Malachy

Doncherry Canada West (1844)  
mine on the London & Wexford

It is in the Railway Office  
Australia was attacked by  
in the neck by a knife

James Connolly of Ballyth,  
Jimmy Curd is digging  
near "Mount View"

"Nilis nemo sine nascitur". Hor.

"Nil est quin male namque possit devariari". Ter.

"Ubiungue locum vivimus". Hor.

1853

Sunday 28 Aug. 1853 Reached Manchester yesterday having come via Holyhead & I  
am now at 16 Asher St. Oxford Road Gorton upon Medlock Manchester. Remained  
written until 6 pm arranging my traps, setting up an alarm clock & talking to  
Maggie (my sister Wm's girl) Wrote to dear Mr. Richard, Ellen, Eliza, Malilla  
In Evg service at St. Saviour's food service from the Rev. Mr. Doyle. His  
text was 1<sup>st</sup> John 5-11 "And this is the word, that God has given to us eternal life, and this  
life is in his Son." After service took a walk with Maggie to Lloyd St., bought read

in Sister's "Lecture on the Creed". To bed at 11.26. Willie faintly sleeps with me  
Mon. 29 Aug. A Comet has been seen several nights lately, faint & then went on to  
take a position, as correspondent or book-keeper in a Press & Laundry Estab. - I don't  
like it, but will try it for a while. It is owned by Smith & more, other works are a  
long distance from Peter St. 1 Sep. 1853. Up at 4.30 - To office before 6 of a young  
lad named Fred Barber for there also. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sep. Up at 4.30 and away to office early,  
had a walk to Peel Park, saw the statue erected to the late Sir Robert Peel

3<sup>rd</sup> Sep. At office copy of Read definition in 5<sup>th</sup> Book of Euclid, wrote to my brother Richard  
the "firm" are I think hard up for money. Do allow me for a book for M. - brought  
Rev. "Franklin". Holdsworth & Stokes, reporting for the Manchester Guardian to tea

they were. 12 Sep. Heard from home that Richard & Kate Wilson intended to go  
to the Exhibition in Dublin on the 13<sup>th</sup>. Monday 13<sup>th</sup> Sep. Am reading "De  
Prothemas". 15 Sep. 1853 Lily sent me a marker for my Will, which dear

Mary Hardman worked for me, with the w<sup>th</sup> table No. 25-14 "Show me thy way  
I had teach me thy path if I have it yet. P.R. 15 Aug. 1902 #

Sunday 18 Sep 1853 Went with my niece Ruth Jane faintly & after Mr. Holman #

to St. Davion's, Ch. Insep. wrote to my Mother, Richard, Eliza & Matilda  
 20<sup>th</sup> Sep. letter from Eliza. Hogan had met with an accident & was hurt. Rev. C. Camp  
 was trying to get an appointment abroad for his youngest son Edom (He being  
 to Trinidad, but did not stay there long. RJR 1902 // Th. 22 Sep. I settled my  
 office. The firm as I believe almost bankrupt. I intend to leave it. Keep up  
 my studies being resolved to go on with my course at D.C. Rev. letter of  
 dear Mother Friday 23 Sep. Fanny wrote to me fr. Longford says she will  
 come to Eng<sup>d</sup> in a fortnight. Studied Greek, French & Serbian lectures.  
 24 Sep 1853 left Maveberke at 7.30 for Rainsford. Dark when I got there -  
 from Station to my sister James' house. She was so glad to see me that she  
 wd speak for some time. She has 3 children. (Annie, Mary Jane & a boy not  
 named yet.) This day was wet. Jane gave me a Manuscript of her own  
 entitled "Notes on the Holy Land". She is very clever & a good scholar. Ann  
 Hogan, the servant girl came with me to the railway Sta in the evg. we en-  
 countered a terrific storm of wind & rain. Arrived at Ashre 4. 1/2 past 11 pm  
 Sunday 2 Oct. 1853 Had a walk to Victoria Park, went to St Davion's, Ch. in evg.  
 Rev. Boyle preached. Wrote to Mother. Mon. 3<sup>rd</sup> Oct. Sent news paper to Bernice Robt  
 of Shadwell. We have other relatives of the name down in Waterford. I don't  
 know them. Had Gymnastic exercises at the Athenaeum this evg. Tuesday 4  
 letter rec<sup>d</sup> from home. Fray's brother has got an appointment in Sweden. C.  
 Fray wants to go with him. Kate Dixon is visiting Mrs Mulvany in Dublin. Ellen is  
 up there also. 6 Oct Mrs Hampden Robert came to see us. Sunday 7 Oct  
 did not go to church for my sister is ill & Georgie Fray has croup very bad. We  
 got Dr Martin Hocksher to come see them. He is a nice little man, a German, he  
 born at Moscow. He & I had an interesting conversation on languages. Little P.  
 Fray has the croup tonight. Monday 10 Oct Willie Fray now down with the  
 croup. I did not go to the office. I sat up until 2 o'cl in the night with  
 Willie fr. Miss Wright was looking after George. My sister Fanny arrived  
 about 4 home. My Mother &

1. 1. 1. The had 1853  
 24 Oct 1853 continued  
 Had luncheon at Aunt  
 Ellen. Mrs Mulvany and  
 so so with them in  
 till midnight at  
 night at Clonbrann  
 being called I spr  
 from him I learned  
 I was ex-ant. by  
 Cicero's Catoine in  
 in the Hall. He  
 attend the Exam. a  
 but Ellen - Mrs  
 Sep. 29<sup>th</sup> Oct. 1853. My  
 hotel - then to Col  
 Creed - in which I a  
 all the questions &  
 at an end, and I  
 Deacon to see the Stat  
 next year, but Mr  
 lose the habit of sleep  
 students at this Est a  
 found mother there  
 Anglesia St. and he  
 him up Parkville?  
 So my suspicion I  
 came up last night  
 I took her to her bed  
 gone, as the apter an  
 came with me to abbe  
 & at a late hour I  
 had I brought it  
 Sunday 30 Oct Home by  
 Farrell My Nov. 1853  
 Mother came from  
 about 4 home. My Mother &



Richard, Eliza & Matilda  
an accident was hurt. Rev. O'Connell  
for his youngest son John (He was  
D.R. 1902) Th. 22 Sep. I dislike my  
sh. I intend to leave it. I keep up  
my course at D.C.B. Rec'd letter  
to me fr. Longford says she will  
K. French & Seiber's lectures.  
Rainsford. Back when I got there.  
was so glad to see me that she  
Ellen. (Annie, Mary Jane & a boy not  
have me a Manuscript of her own  
very clever & a good scholar. Ann  
the railway etc in the sep. we can  
arrived at 10.30. fr part 11 pm  
Park, went to St. Davids, Ch. in Sep.  
3-3 out. Sent newspaper to Phemie Robt  
the name down in Waterford. I do not  
the Athenaeum this eve. Monday 4  
got an appointment in Sweden C.  
try Mr Mulvany in Dublin. Ellen is  
but came to see us. Sunday 9 Oct  
Aggie Jinty has cough very bad. We  
He is a nice little man, a German, the  
conversation on languages. Little P.  
out Willie Jinty now down with the  
up until 2 o'clock in the night with  
the George. My sister Penny arrived

24 Oct. 1853 continued

Had luncheon at Aunt's - then to Clonbrassil Terrace where I found Mother  
or so with them in the Drawing Room - then back to Abbey St. I sat up  
till midnight at my host's. Mother was persuaded to leave in the  
night at Clonbrassil Terrace. Friday 28 Oct. To College & came up  
being called I spoke to the Senior Lecturer, who directed me to Mr Hall  
From him I learned that I was in Cornish's Division. - I found I  
was exempt by proclamation in Greek & Latin (Demosthenes and  
Cicero). Catiline or by Williams on in Science. Met my friend Deacon  
in the hall. He got a premium for Calculus in May last. (I did not  
attend the Exam. at that time). Went straight from Coll. to my Aunt's  
Met Ellen & Mother there - went to my rooms & read till midnight  
Sat. 29<sup>th</sup> Oct. 1853. Up at 5 reading - had breakfast in the Northumberland  
Hotel - then to College was exam'd by Townsend in Decker's lectures on the  
Creed - in which I answered pretty well - Algebra came at Noon. I did  
all the questions given me. at 4 pm our Michaelmas Exam. was  
at an end, and I became a Senior Freshman - went then with  
Deacon to see Mr. South. D. told him that he did not go in for the Exam.  
next year, but Mr. S. strongly advised him to attend them, as he did  
lose the habit of study - I hope he will. I like Deacon, a good many  
students at this Exam. were English. Went this eve. to my Aunt's &  
found Mother there & 30<sup>th</sup> Oct. After tea Mother & I walked to  
Anglo-Sax. and having left cap again at Morrison's I went with  
her up Parkville St. to speak to a man named Bunn about having  
So my surprise I found that 2 of our servants (Judy & Margaret Farrell)  
came up last night to see the Exhibition. We found Judy at Bunn's  
I took her to her lodging - as for Miss Farrell. That spirited lassie had  
gone, as the splendorous told us to the "Royal Creator" - Mother then  
came with me to Abbey St. where I left my host's. then to Ann's St.  
& at a late hour I started Ellen to Clonbrassil Terrace - as all were in  
bed I brought E. back to Aunt's & sent myself to Mr. Deacon's  
Sunday 30<sup>th</sup> Oct Home by rail. along with the 2 servants Judy & Margaret  
Farrell. 31<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1853. Miss last Exam. I have not been reading much  
Mother came from Dublin soon after I did. a short time ago Billy

Richard  
 4 p  
 in 6  
 Jan 2  
 Ch. M  
 Feb. 1  
 was  
 Feb. 2  
 Feb. 6  
 Visited  
 Feb. 8.  
 Left  
 March 6  
 people  
 his and  
 Wed.  
 March  
 He said  
 Railway  
 at 11  
 in 2  
 March  
 March  
 in the  
 Rev. J.

24 Nov 1853 Continued

Rec'd a letter from Crawford Child, who went to the Mr. J. W. Diggings. He said that Lord Dudley was in the Laughlin district. I wrote out for Mary Hardman answers to questions on St. Luke's Gospel. My brother sent me a letter from Dublin today. I rode as far as Clonsilla with the Rev. Dr. O'Connell to the funeral of Mrs. McQuinn of Mullingar. Nov. 26, 1853. Beautiful bright clear morning. Out all day. Sent newspaper to Mr. Buchanan of Kinnor, Uncle John Kerr of London, Canada West. Studied in Geneva's tongue. Sunday Nov. 27, 1853. Richard & I had a swim in the river near what we used to call the Blue Gate. According to let he plunged in but then came my turn. The water was cold, but we soon felt warm, when dried & dressed. Hurried home then to the Marsh preached. In PM we had a drive round by Comeston to Clonsilla on bike I had a pleasant walk together thro' woods and fields. Monday 28 Nov. 1853. Fair day at Kilkenny. (There are 4 in the year). R. bought some pigs. Spent we had a walk to Keelogue & came home through Arklow. Rec'd books from Dublin (Plate 24).  
 Sunday Nov. 29, 1853. Kitty Sutcliffe came from Fingale to spend the PM. They were - (Fingale is 3 miles out). Mother rec'd letter from Uncle John Kerr of Canada West. He and my cousin John Kerr were long-visited with some railway. My father John Kerr was at Ellanabreena. He advised me to go to Canada for ordination. But I do not like to leave my mother. Nov. 30, 1853. Drove to Mullingar with Richard. Rec'd a newspaper from Mr. Buchanan of Kinnor. His wife, a splendid woman is a relative of my mother. (I believe sister. I only saw her once when I was very young. She had a d. named Eliza who was very beautiful. I think they were abroad many years. December 2, 1853. Just a year ago my dear, good Father was taken from us. He was a just man.

him Island. She had 4  
 Kilkenny 4 am Monday  
 my & Ellen went with her  
 all night by Chester & Green  
 had been in Dublin, had  
 the way home, 41 miles.  
 Rev. Mr. Stack, D.D. "Let  
 the children are weaving,  
 ometer, & Euclid. I Ph  
 take at 7.30 for Liverpool  
 20 Oct. We had a horrible  
 4 PM. Right glad was  
 Land. I took a cab &  
 1/2 hr about 9 PM gave a  
 in bed. Also Kate, Ellen  
 Sunday 28 Oct. Richard  
 with my loving brother,  
 Wed. 26 Oct. 1853 Richard  
 to 13 down Abbey St a few  
 place at which I have  
 went to D.C. at 8 o'clock  
 it was called, but not my  
 fees had not been paid he  
 bid me to go to Mr. Miller,  
 was in a different division  
 did not hear it when it was  
 while I was thankful to  
 about 4 hours. My mother was

from Richard Ellen etc. etc.  
 went to the Mr. Mor Diggins. He  
 Laughlin district. I made out for  
 St. Luke's hospital by bus then  
 as far as Clongowry Hill to  
 of Mullingar. Nov. 26, 1853  
 all day. Sent newspaper to Mr  
 of London, Canada West. Studied  
 1853. Richard & I had a swim  
 in the Blue Lake according to let  
 the water was cold, but we  
 did. Harried home then to Ch  
 swim round by Carristown & C  
 walk together thro' woods and  
 day at Killucan. (There are 4 ds  
 we had a walk to Keelogue & came  
 from Dublin (Plate 4)  
 He came from Finghly to spend his  
 his out). Mother rec'd letter from Maud  
 my cousin John McKern was con  
 I then he said was at Ellalibell  
 a for education but I do not like  
 home to Mullingar with Richard -  
 of Kenilworth. His wife, a splendid  
 I believe sister - I only saw her once  
 at - named Eliza who was very  
 and many years. December 21 1853  
 this was taken from us. He was a

from Ireland She had got my letter at Longford & came off at once, arrived at  
 Killucan 4 am Monday. Remained only a few hours then to Dublin. Mr. Mill  
 my & Ellen went with her to Kingstown. She reached Holyhead at 6 pm. travelled  
 all night by Chester & Crewe. We were delighted to see her. Wed. Heard from Richard  
 had been in Dublin had got some teeth inserted in his mouth, & walked all  
 the way home 41 miles. He is a great walker. Thursday. Wrote to my father  
 Rev. Thos. Stack, D.D. Letter also to my mother & Richard. Friday 14 Oct 1853  
 the children are recovering. Sunday 16 Oct. at study all day, especially of Geog.  
 ometry & Euclid, & Philippic of Demosthenes. Wed. 19 Oct 1853 Left Man-  
 chester at 1.30 for Liverpool. & came to Dublin per West India. Very rough night  
 20 Oct. We had a horribly unpleasant trip & did not arrive in the Liffey until  
 4 pm. Right glad was I to stand again on the soil of my dear native  
 land. I took a cab & drove to The Broadstone Terminus, reached Killucan  
 after about 9 pm. gave all at home a surprise. Mother was up stairs, Richard  
 in bed & also Kate, Ellen was still at Mullawany's, 7 Clonbrannil Terrace  
 Sunday 28 Oct. Richard & I had a walk to the bog. Oh, it is so nice to be again  
 with my loving brother. We also went to look at our land in Hodgestown.  
 Wed. 26 Oct. 1853 Richard drove me to the railway, then and I came to Dublin. Down  
 to 13 down Abbey St & a private commercial hotel kept by a Mr. Bryant - a  
 place at which I have already stayed 3 or 4 times. Thursday 27 Oct. 1853  
 went to D.D. at 8 o'clock called on Mr. Stack (my tutor) at 9.30 to Exam. Hall. He  
 all was called, but not my name. It had been taken off the Sign's list, because  
 my fees had not been paid before the appointed time. At noon I told Mr. Stack. He de-  
 sired me to go to Mr. Miller's office. I then found that my name was replaced. My  
 was in a different division from that in which I had hitherto been - and for that reason  
 did not hear it when it was called out. My Exam. therefore take place today, for  
 which I was thankful as I wanted to look over some subjects. Went to my  
 about 4 home. My mother was not there. She had gone to dinner at Mrs. Mulhany's

Extracts from 8<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diary

Commencing 3<sup>rd</sup> July 1854, Wet morning. Went on Mail car to Rochfort Bridge  
In the evening went off in the midst of heavy rain to Graddinstown to attend a  
meeting of in aid of the Ch. Miss<sup>y</sup> Society. Meeting small on account of the weather  
4 July 1854. Mr. Thos. Bisioe of Riverdale died last night. Richard & I went  
a fair at Mullingar & bought a number of lambs

Thursday 6 July. Went with my brother Richard to the funeral of Mr. Thos. Bisioe  
He was buried in Raharney

Sunday 9 July. Sat out in the garden reading "Dicks' Philosophy of Religion"  
Went to the Rectory wood with Richard

Monday 10 July. Heard from John's wife that she would leave Westport  
tomorrow. She is going to America. She hoped to meet me in Dublin

Tuesday 11 July. Richard & I had a bath in Glen river. I went 29 yards in a  
dive with the current. Recd another letter from Georgia telling me not  
to go to Dublin until I should hear further from her

Thursday 13. Went with Richard to Mullingar. There was a Fair. He bought  
some lambs

Sat. 19 Aug. 1854 Mabelda went to Eng<sup>d</sup> with Fannie & Jinty

22<sup>nd</sup> Reports hay making by the workmen. Richard looking after  
it & I was reading Euclid, Trigonometry, Homer 9<sup>th</sup> Book, Lant<sup>y</sup>,  
Murray's Algebra & the prophet Lechariah  
Men who used to work for us. Dick Brogan, Tom Byrne. Barth masonry, Jenn  
Kunt or

Sunday 27 Aug. 1854 Read Hayden's "Wear & Tear of Human Life". Took a walk  
with Richard through some of our fields. Crops nearly ready for the sickle. The aspect of  
Country now is such as w<sup>d</sup>. please any lover of Nature, the waving crops are assuming  
the yellow tint, and the great abundance of corn (wheat), now ripening fast is calcul-  
-lated

to gladden the hearts  
we expect the suburban  
eager joy the season of the  
Richard came along with  
The Rev. Francis Marsh  
Monday 28 Aug. Had a  
& August  
Tuesday 29 Aug. Went with  
Mabelda

Wed 30. Recd a letter from  
was quite well & engaged  
31 Aug. 1854 At the  
-city. Virgil's 3<sup>rd</sup> Georg  
a drive

Friday 1 Sep. 1854. Post  
Bulwer's paid old Larry  
Sep. 2 Sep. 1854 A letter  
Shadball. Her brother

Sunday 3 Sep 1854 Read H  
in the garden. Went to Me  
Carl & I had a swim down  
& Bonnie Roberts

Monday 4 Sep. At my

Tuesday 5<sup>th</sup> At study, pretty cl  
Sat 9<sup>th</sup> Sep 1854, Mabel  
is visiting friends in Da

Sunday 10 Sep. My bro the  
Church. The day was beaut

to gladden the hearts of all. It gives us now an idea of plenty, soon we expect the substance and the sturdy honest labourer hail with eager joy the season of high wages, and the hilarity of the Harvest Home!

Richard came along with me to evening Prayers in our pretty little Church. The Rev. Francis Marsh preached from Eph. 4-32 "

Monday 28 Aug. Had a long ride out to Franseuse, Cobblestone, Esplanade & Colost

Tuesday 29 Aug. Went with Richard on horseback to Mullingar. Met Mrs. Norton

Wed 30. Recd a letter from Uncle John Kerr, from London, Canada West. He was quite well & enjoyed as usual with the London & Port Stanley Railroad

31 Aug. 1854 At study in the early morning hours, Euclid, Trigonometry, Virgil's 3rd Georgic & Homer. Mother & Kate Wilson went out for a drive

Friday 1 Sep. 1854. Rode to Belvoir & Althay in 2 hours. Came home by Ballinacraig & saw old Larry Bray a visit. Home by 1 PM

Sat. 2 Sep. 1854 A letter was recd yesterday from Bessie Roberts of Madbury. Her brother Frank died suddenly a short time ago

Sunday 3 Sep 1854 Read Hayden's "Handbook for Patients" a short time and in the garden. Went to Morning Prayers with Kate Wilson - Before dinner Jimmy Cool & I had a swim down at the "Blue gate". Wrote to Uncle John Kerr & Bessie Roberts

Monday 4 Sep. At my studies, Euclid, Trigonometry, Logic, Locke & Homer

Tuesday 5<sup>th</sup> At study, pretty close,

Sat. 9<sup>th</sup> Sep 1854, Malinda has returned from England & along with Ellen is visiting friends in Dalkey, near Kings town,

Sunday 10 Sep. My brother Richard Robert Kerr & I walked to Ballinacraig Church. The day was beautiful & we walked on high spirits. Near Mrs

Mercis of Loughgar (a relative of our) Edward Stephens, overtook us on horseback. We passed Knock Drin, (Sir R. Levinges) a lovely place. We reached the Church at 1/2 past 12 at. It is a pretty little edifice with stained glass windows. The Rev Mr Barry, the Rector is an excellent & eloquent man. The Subject of his sermon was the "Love of God" called at Mr Mercis on our return. I rem. aimed for tea. Her daughter 2nd Cousin of mine - are very pretty young ladies. My heart was well nigh won by one ~~x~~ of them. There are four. It was dark when we tore ourselves away from the house of enchantment 16 Sept. 1854 Ellen & Till came home. I left my studies to lead in the Illustrated London News of the War in Turkey. The Expedition to the Crimea is said to have sailed on the 5th inst, consisting of about 50,000 English & French - to be followed by 36,000 more. Mars had St Armand, Genl. Canrobert, Lord Raglan, Genl (Sir George) Brown Young Napoleon and the Duke of Cambridge being the principal leaders.

26 Sep. Grace Sutcliffe, Miss Battersley & Miss Hagerly visiting they now

We had a "Harvest Home" for our workmen

29 Sep. 1854. "Fair Day" in Killlucan. In P.M. I rode to Mullingar called at Marston. Saw Mrs M. & "Livy" (Olivia)

Monday 2nd Oct. Exam in H.C. done at hand. I must go at my studies in good earnest. Intelligence rec'd tonight of a great battle at the Alma. The Russians were defeated & driven from their entrenchments. The loss of the Allied armies is said to be 28,000.

Saturday 21st Oct. Went to Dublin by Evf Train

Sunday 22 Oct. Went to the Drogheda Railway Station to meet C. Fitz - did not meet him there but he was at my lodgings when I returned. We took a walk in Phoenix Park, & the Zoological Gardens had dinner at Whites in Abbey St.

Shadhi returned to Drogheda Monday 23 Oct. 1854. At with Senior Freshmen in in the toga. When the the door, and left us all in this morning we translated in

to do well. In P.M. to me was in the 4th Georgy Cellas (169th line). It was "busy bees". He had also & Common Arithmetic - subject - Out at 4

Monday 24th Oct. Had Greek, Logic & Locke

all well with me. Fifth note to Elys & looked over by the part of Isaiah, Jer of the Messiah.

Wed. 25 Oct. 54. We attended afraid I could not pass, how

posted today with the class Thursday 26 Oct. 54 Bought

Marketh one of our students College, & was greatly surprised

Squaw with a gentleman said she was to leave to

Smithfield & Stony-batter the Bill of Purser on

Stephens, out look as  
(wings) a lovely place  
with little chapels with  
the Rector is an excellent  
was the "Love of God"  
ed for tea. Her daughter  
Ladies, my heart was  
are four. It was  
house of enchantment  
of my studies to lead  
Turkey. The Expedition  
with, consisting of about  
no more. Was hit  
ul (Sir George) Brown  
being the principal

largely visiting they now  
men

PM. I rode to Mullingar  
ca)

I must go at my studies  
at battle at the Alma, the  
uly. The loss of the Allied

to meet C. P. - did not  
ed. We took a walk in  
at Whites in Abbey St.

Shad he returned to Drogheda by an Coof Train  
Monday 23 Oct. 1854. At 1/2 past 9 the Exam. Hall in U.C.D. was crowded  
with Senior Freshmen in their "Robes of State." Like ancient Romans, clad  
in the toga. When the warning bell rang, our blue cloaked Janitors closed  
the door, and left us all in our Typhoean cavern at the mercy of the Examiners.  
This morning we translated into Latin some English composition - difficult work -  
to do well. In PM we had Virgil's Georgics. The part which came  
to me was in the 4<sup>th</sup> Georgic & began at the 149<sup>th</sup> line and down to "nestare  
cellas (164<sup>th</sup> line.) It was a choice passage, describing the industry of the  
"busy bees". We had also printed questions in Trigonometry, Algebra, Secimals,  
& Common Arithmetic. In general every alternate student had the same  
subject - Out at 4 PM

Tuesday 24<sup>th</sup> Oct. Had printed questions again & were exam<sup>d</sup> in Euclid  
Greek Logic & Locke. Williamson, Poole & Abbot being the Examiners.  
All well with me. Fifty seven students lost their exam. In the Ev. I wrote a  
note to Eliza & looked over the subject for the Catechetical Exam. tomorrow,  
viz the parts of Isaiah, Jeremiah, Lamentations & Malachi, which are prophetic  
of the Messiah.

Wed. 25 Oct. 54. We attended at 10 AM. Townsend was Examiner. I was really  
afraid I could not pass, however I was fortunate & got thro' it. My name was  
posted today with the classed students

Thursday 26 Oct. 54 Bought books at Morris's & a Sophocles at Rooney's. Met  
Marbeth one of our students. He wears glasses - and walked with him to the  
College. I was greatly surprised to meet my friend Jessie Roberts walking on the  
Square with a gentleman (unknow to me). We had a long conversation. She  
said she was to leave town tomorrow - I took a walk in PM. and by  
Smithfield & Stony-battle to Ashbrook. Met Allan Maguire. He told me had got  
the billet of Purser on the Ship Hastings bound for Australia on the

6<sup>th</sup> prof. He is Emigrating to that Colony.  
 Friday 27<sup>th</sup> Oct 54 Called to see Hyde at the G.P.O., Have dropped a year he is  
 now in my Division. (The Junior Sophisters) - Came home by the noon  
 train Ellen, Eliza & Matilda met me at the Station  
 Sunday 29<sup>th</sup> Oct. Rev J. Marsh preached. In P.M. the girls Eliza, Ellen &  
 Matilda went round by Knockshelbow to visit the Masons of Seiv's Mill, I  
 went with Jimmy Cowl to Hodgestown to look at the sheep. A very dull  
 man named Bartle Moore went part of the way with us. From Hodgestown  
 I went on to Seiv's Mill, had tea there. Mason was preparing to go to a fair  
 at Collinstown. (Somehow called "Maypole") on Thursday 19<sup>th</sup> Oct 54  
 Walter & my own very dear Mary Madam Hardman came from Dublin  
 & passed a few hours with us. I used to call Mary Mrs. "Fleur de  
 Marie". I believe this was the last time she was in Hillman, We  
 had a walk together in the garden. Alas. "irrevocabile tempus" They  
 went away by the midday train. I was very fond of this dear  
 girl

Mon. 30 Oct. 1854. Read 2 Chapters in the Bible, Studied Euclid's "Nails Mechanics"  
 Did some work in the garden before dusk.

Tuesday 31 Oct. 1854 "Hallow Eve" - "All Souls Day" The atmosphere is clear  
 & bright. We have a number of men digging potatoes. This evening some young  
 ladies Miss Charlotte & Lucy Miller & Mrs. Murphy to tea chez nous. They joined  
 us in "consulting the fates" - not passing "over the cauldron" like the Ancients  
 but watching the movements of the pans of wheat placed on the bars  
 of the kitchen grate. Amused ourselves dancing singing until past  
 midnight - some other people have come -

Wed. 4<sup>th</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Nov. a Holiday. Bright & sunny boys & pretty girls, evening about  
 in their holiday attire, all looking happy & cheerful. The squalid look  
 of the famine years seem to have passed away. Last night being Hallow Eve

the boys, according to custom" to  
 garden. They are welcome  
 Thursday 2<sup>nd</sup> Nov. Up early (before  
 Francis "Adelphi" & worked  
 In P.M. I had Jack & I went  
 We have had several men digging  
 Friday 3<sup>rd</sup> Nov. 1854 At Don the  
 Sizarship

4<sup>th</sup> Nov. Again at study had  
 in the trees and whistling down  
 Confex. & the wind as it passes

It does me - as I think of it  
 Sunday 5<sup>th</sup> Nov. Richard drove with the  
 Unanimous at home with me & I went  
 Riverton was buried this P.M. We  
 walk round by Rathvilly the  
 The Battle of Inkerman  
 carnage awful.

Monday 6<sup>th</sup> Nov. Bejan "Odipus" R  
 next Fanny & Harry who are  
 Fanny is a very pretty girl.  
 of Fuchanstown

7<sup>th</sup> Nov. The girls went  
 in the garden 1/2 an hour,  
 father's - where the girls were,  
 daughter Anne was my  
 girl she is home by half past  
 Wed 8<sup>th</sup> Nov. Rode to Hodgestown



the boys, according to custom" carried off several heads of cabbage from our garden. They are welcome. I rode "Popoy" as far as Raharney Thursday 2 Nov, the early (before 4 o'clock) Standard Landist, Harts Mechanic's report of Francis Adolphus & worked for an hour in the garden. Rode to Divindal In P.M. I read Greek & French & Irish Gram wrote Latin (comp. & read Rom<sup>n</sup> History. We have had several men digging potatoes.

Friday 3<sup>rd</sup> Nov, 1854 At Don Study all the morning. Feel inclined to read for a Sizarship

4 Nov. Again at study. Had a ride beyond Raharney. The wind is whistling in the trees and whistling down the leaves without mercy, the night air pouring down. The wind as it goes meaning that the woods filter on with melancholy.

It does me - as I think of the unknown Future,

Sunday 5 Nov. Richard drove Mother, Eliza, Ellen & Malinda to Reynella Church. Kate remained at home with me & I went to Killybegs Ch. Town named, Tom Cleary of Rivinston was buried this P.M. Richard & I went to the funeral, and afterwards had a walk round by Rathvie the double-ditch Orthonon & home by Carristown road. The Battle of Inverman took place today. The fight was furious & carnage awful.

Monday 6 Nov. Before "Edipus Rex" Miss Miller & Co called - asked us to tea Friday next. Fanny Shany & her brothers called in the eve. We had some dancing. Fanny is a very pretty girl. We went tonight to two dances, Mrs Lovaghty of Jehanstown

7 Nov. The girls went & visiting. I read in the "Adelphi" & worked in the garden 1/2 an hour. In the eve, Kate & I drove with Rita to Mrs Galt's - where the girls were. There was great fun. We joined in & Mr Galt's daughter Anne was my partner in the hip, hip, trip. and a lovely little girl she is. Home by half past 11 P.M. Beautiful night

Wed 8, Nov. Rode to Adgestown, & on my return walked with Richard to

to flow, Thursday 9 Nov. Heard the Rev. Mr. Saunders preach an eloquent sermon on "Home Missions". In the yard close to our kitchen there is a deep well. When I was on the tub of taking up a bucket of water, the iron handle of the windlass struck me on the forehead, & caused a severe cut which bled very much. Had some plaster put on & then went to funeral of poor old Betty Pettiford (mother of Peter) Many a time in my young days she used to give me & Richard "bottom", to "play madles" with. & poor poor woman she is laid low - buried on the left hand of the Church. The girls were invited out to tea at D'Farraghty's, but, as Ellen had scalded her foot they did not go, but Richard & I went & enjoyed ourselves very much. Not home till after 12 midnight.

Sunday 11 Nov. 1854 To Ch. with Richard, Matilda, Ellen & Kate. Had ride of the black man to Riverstown. Yesterday I rec'd a paper from Bernie Robert of ~~Shankill~~ Monday 13 Nov. 1854. Rode to Mullingar. Richard drove Mother & Eliza in & late hour. It was a "Fair" day, there was an immense number of horses of a 4<sup>th</sup> class quality. High prices were obtained. Tuesday 14 Nov. Rode to Sion Hill, & from there to M. Gar. The Fair still going on. This Fair last 2 days met John Mevins. Coming home I overtook Hugh Killian & Margaret near ~~flow~~ - Jowney Hill. Kept company with them to the Cross-roads of the Downs & then home ~~fast~~ pretty fast as the night was cold.

Wed. 15 Nov. Steering accounts from the Crimea. Our light Cavalry nearly cut away after making a brilliant charge on the 25<sup>th</sup> or 26<sup>th</sup> ult. and on the 5<sup>th</sup> inst the Russians made a sortie in great force on the Allies. They repulsed with great slaughter (on both sides) Wrote a letter of inquiry about Edward to Mr. Gillespie of the Valuation Office, Daggob St. Dublin

17 Nov. 1854 Walked to flow, morning misty. Coming home through the Moxfield I shot a "hare at a gallop"

19<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1854. Ellen, Matilda & Richard went to Reznella Ch. I went to Killian Church, studied in Galbraith & Haughton's Mechanics, read in

in the "Freeman's Journal" of a at Sebastopol when he had expected to wait for his comrades. Sudo - own, as they were walking he and seizing the market of the public House that it was lost. Felloe down, I walked back market, & his own Minnie)

20 Nov. 1854 Reading Logic

21 Nov 1854. Rode as far as I could some chapters in the D.

22 Nov. 1854 My dear Mother

Rec'd a letter from A. Maguire. The Monday next - bound for An Gillespie - neither he nor any the early part of this year & in which Lord A. said "I

He is I believe in the Sept Northward. His Address

I hope to write to Edward in from my long lost and dear Gillespie

23 Nov. 1854 Fleet falling & read a little of "Terence

piano to Monte Video" (W. 25 Nov. 1854 Went shoot

Sunday 26 Nov. 1854, To Ch. Afterwards had a visit - M

in the Freeman's Journal of a gallant Irishman named Maguire, who after skirmishing at Sebastopol when he had expended all his ammunition, lay down in his hiding place, to wait for his comrades. Suddenly, two Russians came upon him & took him prisoner. As they were walking him off, Maguire recovered his presence of mind and seizing the musket of the Russian on his left carried he pulled the trigger on the chance that it was loaded - shot him dead - then knocked the other fellow down & walked back to his comrades with the 3 furs. (The 2 Russian muskets & his own Minie)

20 Nov. 1854 Reading Logic & Mechanics. Had a walk with the furs

21 Nov 1854. Rode as far as Hoddestown, Tonight wrote Latin Composition & read some chapters in the Bible

22 Nov. 1854 My dear Mother & Anne, with a cold & pain in her head had a letter from Maguire. He is to join the Ship "Hastings" at Liverpool on Monday next - bound for Australia & going as Purser. Read a letter from Gillespie - neither he nor any of Edward's friends had heard of him. But in the early part of this year Rev. Gillespie had recd. a letter from Lord Sully in which Lord S. said "Roberts I have seen little of since we landed. He is I believe in the Department & stationed at Brisbane to the Northward. His Address is 'Survey Office, Brisbane, N. S. Wales.'" Now I hope to write to Edward in a few days and I trust we shall soon hear from my long lost and dear brother. Tonight I posted a letter to old Mr Gillespie

23 Nov. 1854 Fleet falling at 11 o'clock Studied Haughton & Galbraith's Mechanics & read a little of "Terence" &c Wrote to Bonnie Roberts. We moved the piano to Monte Video (We called our room "Botany Bay")

25 Nov. 1854 Went shooting along with Richard

Sunday 26 Nov. 1854. To Church with Matilda Ellen & Kate. (Mass & preached) afterwards had a ride - then a walk to Glon with Richard - Wrote

Lord Audley & enclosed a letter for Edward

Monday 27 Nov. 1854. Tilly & I went to Spinkpass & Rochfort Bridge. Heard that Matthew Francis died today aged 84. He was I think a near relation of Uncle Ann Kerr's wife. I didn't know him. Home at 8 PM

Tuesday 28 Nov. 1854. A letter was recd from Mr McMeinany from Philadelphia. His son Robert was married.

28 Nov. 1854. Fair in Killecan. We bought some horses. Wet evening. Tom Doolan paid his rent. 29. Nov. Went to Uncle John & James Kerr & Aunt ~~40~~ all in America. (The 1<sup>st</sup> named in Canada)

30<sup>th</sup> In A.M. I had a long ride across country on my good pony "Topsy". Read Sophocles Oedipus Rex & Roman History.

2 Dec. 1854. Rode Topsy to a Fox hunt. Great Chase. Reynard escaped.

Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup> Dec. 1854. To Ch. with Richard & the fish.

Mon. 4 Dec. 1854. Tilly & I recommenced study of French & began I Cheneque

Tue. 9 Dec. Ellen very ill. Dr Wms called in

Mon. 11 Dec. A Fair of Longwood with Richard & Jimmy Carl

Wed 13 Dec 1854. Read an ep. of the great storm in the Crimea

Mon. 18. Dec. 1854. Tilly & I spent the evening at Francetts

Tuesday 19 Dec. Went to and auction of Capt. Graham's property at Frangemore. Did not buy any thing.

Sat. ~~25~~ Dec. During the last few days close at study - working for an hour or two in the garden for exercise. Spent most of this day digging flower beds. Fanny came home from Longford. Mr. Thur met her on Mullingar

Monday. Christmas 1854. Went to Church. Had a capital dinner & had a walk thro' Crampton's woods & home by Rathwinia. Rathwinia is a miserable little village. & most of the people living in it are poor labourers. Their landlord does little for them

Tuesday 26 Dec. C. J. G.'s paid us a visit. Had a capital dinner of legs of mutton

most beef, plum-pudding & Sta. 1<sup>st</sup> I ever played in my life. I St. His time last year there was, as on this morning & we let a horse & entry to it by giving a dance. A good number of boys & girls.

What a happy-go-lucky party themselves.

Sunday 31 Dec. 1854. In a few hurrying us on to <sup>the</sup> County of in Hart's Treatise on Me. I found to the back of the Ch. has now lain for more than 100 years. The text was taken from the 90<sup>th</sup> walk by the road to Keelogue April of this year. (about the 1<sup>st</sup> of Francis

The wind is wildly

The hours are full

Thank God, that

When soon this

Monday 1 January 1855. New Year

went out with his gun, sent

at the Ch. Tilly, Kate Silver &

to that horrid Oedipus Rex

Tuesday 2 Jan. Up early & began

day. Studied Mechanics & Trigon

across the fields to Portlough

east bed, plum pudding. Had a game of Backgammon with Lily. It was the  
 1<sup>st</sup> I ever played in my life & she won. 27. Dec. 1854. Snow on ground this morn'g.  
 This time last year there was a heavy snow-fall, (Chick (the Butler) killed a pig for  
 us this morning - He let a horse near Rathwin to a Mrs Levine, she celebrated her  
 entry to it by giving a dance Richard & I went up to look at it. There was a  
 good number of boys & girls, and Young Leary, the fiddler was sitting in a corner.  
 What a happy-go-lucky people they are, I do like to see them enjoy  
 themselves.

Sunday 31 Dec. 1854. In a few hours this year will end. "Tempus cito pede fugit"  
 hurrying us on to <sup>the</sup> Eternity of the mysterious world beyond the grave - Read  
 in Hart's Treatise on Mechanics. Went to Ch. with Richard & walked  
 round to the back of the Churchyard to look at our Father's grave, on which he  
 has now lain for more than two years. The Rev. Francis Marsh preached, his  
 text was taken from the 90<sup>th</sup> Psalm. In P.M. Richard, Kate Tibon & I took a  
 walk by the road to Keelogue - across the fields to Curristown road & home. In  
 April of this year (about the 11<sup>th</sup>) Mr. Gault went from Southampton to Rio de  
 Janeiro.

The wind is wildly sweeping through the trees  
 The hours are floating by upon the blast  
 Thank God, that we, in happiness are here  
 When soon this year shall be among the past

Monday 1 January 1855, New Years Day. By God's blessing we are all well, Richard  
 went out with his gun, but got nothing. Being Circumcision Day, there was service  
 at the Ch., Lily, Kate Tibon & I went to it. Afterwards I had a ride on Poppy then  
 to that horrid "Oedipus Rex"

Tuesday 2 Jan. Up early & began with Richard to read the Bible through, 7 chapters a  
 day. Studied Mechanics & Trigonometry before breakfast. After dinner rode to Glen &  
 across the fields to Portinstown. Lily rec'd a letter from Sam Waters Jr. & said Waters

\* Sunny Hardman were sick

3 Jan. 1855 At my Studio by 5 AM. Mechanics, Trigonometry & Locke. In PM went out with the gun by Orthery, the "four acres" & the "Sally-garden" but did not fire a shot. Game very scarce. At study this evening.

4 Jan 1855 We heard of the death of Mrs Mercer of Loughazan. She was a 1<sup>st</sup> cousin of my mother & also of Mrs Clayton, Mrs Middleton &c. She died yesterday.

5 Jan. 1855 Richard drove Mother to Loughazan & I rode Popsy. Met several people who were strangers to me. There were also Mr Richard Connolly of the County Meath, & Mr & Mrs Moore (not of Killucan), the Misses Mitchell & a Mr. Wilson, & Mat. Keefe of Ballinacree. The funeral left the house at 10<sup>o</sup> & the best burial-ground is a lovely spot - in the midst of a wood. The gloomy shade of the wood, & rippling water near it, are well adapted to fill the mind with thoughts of another world. - O death, death, how strange & mysterious a change thou maketh! I stood by the grave as they threw in the clay & filled the narrow bed; the loose bones were thrown in, and a skull rolled in along with the rest. What a commentary on our life, on our acts, & thoughts! Soon, soon, very soon our bodies shall in like manner be dissolved in dust, & our bones, our skulls be rolled about in the clay. Where shall our life be then? Where shall our souls be? Is it no matter what kind our actions be, while alive upon this earth? And if it be a matter of great & awful moment, are we prepared for — "Oh! the dreadful mysterious change," "God grant we may be all of us ready when summoned 'mortem adire' 'facile descensus aëroni sed revocare gradum, hic labor, hoc opus est'" It was ~~dark~~<sup>dark</sup> when we arrived home

Sat. 6 Jan. 1855 Mrs Levine paid her rent to Mother, J. Hunt & I went to Glen, Mother & Kate drove out to visit Mrs Gibson of Francheg

Sunday 7 Jan. 55 Did not go to Ch. as I have a sore neck - Studied & had a

ride on Popsy on the evening. Home - not home till 1/2 past 12 on the night. My tour was hurried this evening. I went with one enclosed from Edward to Mr Mulvany of Clonross who is married to Edwards' sister. Married! How I shd like to see her! Here I write down a copy of

My dear Mulvany, Allow me to thank Mr Richardson, who have volun-  
tarily taken charge of the  
children. They are very nice & I  
you will fully appreciate the  
Legislative Council of this Colony.  
Society you will be pleased, I  
this Colony, its advantages & the  
knows it, will give you more  
a volume. He will also try to  
to hear from you, I feel happy  
newspapers. I saw also in the  
last baby. I sincerely hope  
grieved me so much to hear of  
her death, for I liked her  
are well. How is George getting on  
if you will write and tell me  
whether there is any likelihood  
You kindly remember me to the

side on Topoy on the evening Mon. 8 Jan. 55. Fanny Rich<sup>d</sup> & I went to a party at Mason's, - not home till 1/2 past 2 on the night. Old Ned Hogan who lived in our house at Hodge's - town was buried this evening, Tuesday 9 Jan. 1855. A letter was rec<sup>d</sup>. from Mrs Mulvany with one enclosed from Edward, which gave us great joy. It was a letter of Introduction to Mr Mulvany of Combrasil Terrace (Dublin) - (given by Edw<sup>d</sup> to) & Mr Richardson who is married to Edward's sister-in-law - So Edward is safe. Oh! what joy! & Married! How I sh<sup>d</sup> like to see him, & to see my sister-in-law! (Edward's wife) Here I write down a copy of Edward's letter,

Sydney, New South Wales

March 11<sup>th</sup> 1854

My dear Mulvany, Allow me to introduce to you my sister-in-law & her husband Mr Richardson, who have returned to England, for the purpose of educating their children. They are very nice people and I am sure when you know them you will fully appreciate their worth. Mr Richardson is a Member of the Legislative Council of this Colony - a very intelligent man, and in whose society you will be pleased. I wou<sup>d</sup> now write you a long letter about this Colony, its advantages & disadvantages, but Mr Richardson who thoroughly knows it, will give you more information in one hour than if I wrote you a volume. He will also tell you my present occupation. I often wished to hear from you, I feel happy when I ever see your name mentioned in newspapers. I saw also in the Wanderer some time ago of the birth of Mrs Mulvany's last baby. I sincerely hope she is well. Will you kindly remember me to her. It gives me so much to hear of the death of poor Jane Lodge, I truly felt for her death, for I liked her ~~very~~ much. I trust that the remainder of the family are well. How is George getting on? I w<sup>d</sup> like very much to get a letter from you - if you will write and tell me all the news - tell me how you are getting on, & whether there is any likelihood of your coming out to this land of Gold. Will you kindly remember me to the Gillaspies? Any inform<sup>n</sup> you wish to get relative to

the colony, Mr Richardson will give it to you. (I) feel pleasure doubly in introducing him to you, knowing you will wish to get this information from him and to him it will be an advantage in having a friend among strangers. Should any of my sisters be in Dublin, will you kindly introduce them, they no doubt will be anxious to hear of me, & see anyone who can tell anything, and more particularly from a relative of my own. With kind remembrances, to Mrs Mulwary

I am, my dear Mulwary

Yours sincerely

Robt. E. Roberts //

Last night I'll write to Mr Richardson to know if he had any letter from Edward for us. His address is "Wilton" Pl. Place, Regent Park, London.

We are all looking forward with great eagerness for further news of Edward & of our Sister-in-law

Wed. 10 Jan. 1855. Fanny Shany got married <sup>see</sup> yesterday to (as I am told) a very respectable wealthy man. I wish her happiness in future. In my opinion she will make a good wife.

Friday 12 Jan. 1855. Mother, last night recd. from Margaret, Edwards letter to her. I have written letters to Edward & his wife. I hope I may soon hear from both.

Copy of letter from Edward to Margaret.

Sydney, New South Wales,

Jan. 11. 1854

My very dear Sister

I would now write you a long letter, but I wish to leave something to be told by Mr. Richardson my sister-in-law. She will tell you more in a short time than if I wrote you a letter of a dozen sheets of paper. Besides you must have heard of me from home. My object in now writing is to introduce to you and to Mr. Richardson, my sister-in-law & her husband, whom I am sure you will, for my sake

kindly receive, and when you are convinced, for their sakes.

Remain in this colony and his children. I hope to return see you all again. I wish to see her for one moment to my boyhood days, which were happy days. We are now down in the world - but love that once and all

You my dear Margaret.

I fear it will be changed

there I have keenly felt from father who is now to a wife now scattered over me, and I think it well, melancholy strain, and

and. My present occupation better than if I were to write

all my brothers & sisters &

letters telling me all the news, and who they are to

Mon. 14 Jan. 1855. Went to Dr. with a woman whose husband Bonovani's father had also been a house on Rathmin Hill, & did a



Kindly receive, and when you know them sufficiently well, you will, I am  
 convinced, for their sakes. Mr Richardson is a Member of the Legislative  
 Council in this Colony and returns to England for the purpose of educating  
 his children. I hope to return to England myself in a few years. I long to  
 see you all again. I wish to see my Mother, my poor Mother. If I could  
 see her for one moment I would be happy. Often & often I look back  
 to my boyhood days when you & I played about together in our children's  
 happy days. We are now both of us changed, both married and settled  
 down in the world - but let ~~not~~ that not break the brotherly & sisterly  
 love that once and always existed between us. I often think of  
 you my dear Margaret. I often think of home but ere I reach it  
 I fear it will be changed - the change that has already been made  
 there I have keenly felt. I grieve and mourn when I think of my  
 poor Father who is now taken from among us - the once happy  
 circle now scattered over the world. My wife has just come in to hurry  
 me, and I think tis well she has, for I should soon fall into a  
 melancholy strain, and when I once began I would not know when to  
 end. My present occupation, Mr Richardson will tell you all about much  
 better than if I were to write you a Volume. Will you give my love to  
 all my Brothers & Sisters & Mr. And I beg of you (to) write me a long  
 letter telling me all the news - and how many nephews & nieces I have  
 got, and who they are like Tell Fanny to write to me.

Your fond brother  
 Jas. P. E. Roberts

Mon. 11<sup>th</sup> Jan, 1855 Went to Dublin & came back in the last hour. Got into conversation  
 with a woman whose husband had been in the 67<sup>th</sup> Regt. to wh. His? Bonovon belongs.  
 Bonovon's father had also been a soldier, & after his retirement, he lived in a small  
 house on Rathmin Hill & did a little work at his trade of shoemaker. His sons

al pleasure doubly in  
 let this information from  
 a friend among sharps  
 and introduce them, they  
 see anyone who can  
 tive of my sin. Will

if he had any letter  
 Regent, Park, London.  
 than news of Edward &

to (as I am told) a  
 salute. In my opinion

Edward's letter to her  
 may soon hear from  
 Margaret.

New South Wales

11. 1854

leave something to be  
 if you was in a short time  
 Besides you must have  
 introduce to you and to  
 you will, for my sake

Richard Thomas when they were old enough enlisted. I have always been fond of talking to old soldiers. I met 2 sergeants in the train this evening. One belonged to the 62<sup>nd</sup> Regt & the other to the 9<sup>th</sup>. The latter had been in the battles of Ferozeshah, Moodkee & Sobraon fighting against the Sikhs, and the 67<sup>th</sup> man had been in 2 engagements & had been wounded.

Tuesday, 16 Jan. 1855. Hard at study now & day.

Thursday 18<sup>th</sup>. Dilly in doubt as to whether or not she will go to Rio with Maggie - Richard out with his gun.

Friday, 19 Jan. 1855. Recd a letter from R Gillespie American Bay View Avenue. He told me that Mr & Mrs Richardson are in Dublin. I went out shooting with Richard.

Sat. 20 Jan. Ellen & I went to Dublin, drove to 13 Lower Abbey St then to Pim's, made purchases for Malakoti; went on to Drogheda, by rail, to visit G. Gint whom lodgings were G. Fogarty Buildings, outside the town beyond St Lawrence gate. Drogheda seemed to be a dirty town. It is built on high ground on each side of the river (Boyne) the principal St being parallel to the river.

Sunday 21<sup>st</sup> Jan. After breakfast we took a walk to Queensboro' along a beautiful road, near the river, & had a good view of the high ground on the other side - at the base of which - next the river and the road led out towards Hornington (some belonging to the Wellesley family) under the "Maiden tower" which we could see in the distance. It was built (they say) by a lady whose lover was at sea, & from the top of which she used to watch the vessels. If an accident happened to him his Capt<sup>n</sup> was to hoist a black flag. At last the vessel came in sight with black flag up and the lady threw herself from the top of the tower into the sea. After lunch we drove out to

see the place at which she fell of about a mile & a half (more than 16 1/2 years ago) the then the South side. The houses & pillars to commemorate the battle field are the lovely view

to St. Peter's Church and Monday 22<sup>nd</sup>. Charlie first he it was) I bought a book called

turned to Dublin Had a view St. after 12 o'clock went to Malvern

I met a young medical student

Oct. I was glad to see him as had been in Dublin since Oct. 2

at 11 AM attends Lectures & Tuesday 23 Jan. Ellen came to

Welfare St we are asked to open 13 to Abby St. & "Philip's Rest" Malvern, & Ellen came with

Wed 24 Jan. 1855. Examinations in the Hall I met Stephens & C.

did not put in an appearance, sat down at the fire reading "Lectures" of which I managed to

my friend Evans who sat beside

did not think however it was quite to

Thursday 25 Jan. 1855 Exam. of "Mechanics" of which I did 5.

collected. I have always  
serpents in the train  
to the 9<sup>th</sup>. The latter  
of Sobraon fighting off  
agriments & had been

ay  
or not she will go to  
fem.

ie American Bay View  
re in Dublin. I went

13 Lower Abbey of  
son to Drogheda, by  
early buildings, outside  
seemed to be a dirty  
of the river (Boyne)

walk to Queensboro' along  
view of the high ground on  
the river and the road  
to the Wellestly family  
in the distance. It was  
a, & from the top of which  
happened to him die  
the vessel came in  
thence herself from the  
bank we drove out to

see the place at which was fought the Battle of the Boyne, a drive  
of about a mile & a half brought us there. On July 1<sup>st</sup> 1690. (more  
than 164 years ago) the Remains of James & Mary - James's Grave was on  
the South side. She herself was posted on the hill of Donal, a  
pillar to commemorate the battle stands on a large rock. Beyond the  
battle field are the lovely woods of Downly Hall. In the Ev. we went  
to St. Peter's Church and after tea we had a walk into town  
Monday 22<sup>nd</sup>. Charlie first had some appointment in Drogheda, (I forget what  
it was) I bought a book called the "Popular Educator". This morn. Ellen & I re-  
turned to Dublin Had a view of the sea from the railroad. Arrived in Abbey  
St. after 12 o'cl. went to Malvany's. Ellen remained there for the night. At Pymis,  
I met a young Medical student named McCutty, who came up from Kerry last  
Oct. I was glad to see him again & was much pleased with his conversation. He  
had been in Dublin since Oct. last. Every day he goes to the hospital in James St.  
& at 11 AM attends Lectures in St. St.

Tuesday 23 Jan. Ellen came to my lodgings & I went with her to Mr. Murrays in  
Kildare St. we are asked to spend Thursday ev. there. & went back to Malvany's  
& to Abbey St. & "Philosophy Ref" & other stuff bits of study. At 5 P.M. I was at  
Malvany's & Ellen came with me to Abbey St. I introduced McCutty to her =

Wed 24 Jan. 1855. Examination Day. 26 Qs. The 1<sup>st</sup> thing was Latin Composition  
In the Hall I met Stephenson, Evans, Marshall &c. After 12 I expected Ellen but she  
did not put in an appearance, so I went into the Museum with Marshall &  
got home at the five reading Locke. In P.M. we had "Mechanics" - (8 or 9 questions  
printed) of which I managed to do 5. I must confess that I had some "help" from  
my friend Evans, who sat beside me. In "War time" we take every advantage" I  
did not think however it was quite legal. In P.M. I read some more of my book.  
Thursday 25 Jan. 1855. Exam. finished. In the morn. I got 6 more questions in  
"Mechanics" of which I did 5. We also had fresh "Latin" & examined  
me

St Murray's

in the subject, Abbot in "Mechanics & Coils." Had tea at ~~the~~ <sup>St Murray's</sup> ~~St Murray's~~  
 Met Mrs. Miss Speare (whom I had already seen, & also a Miss Kenworthy, at Mulwary's)  
 & H. B. M. & were their 2 children (a boy & a girl) and some gentlemen, looking last  
 from Co. Wicklow sons of Col. Dayly. A Mr. De Brough was also there.  
 Friday 26 Jan 1855. Last night before I went to St Murray's, I bought the  
 "Homer books" in Classics for the Oct Exam. Today I had a walk with  
 young McFulley through the Dissenting Rooms in <sup>the</sup> Coll & through the Museum  
 attached to it. Afterwards <sup>we, Ellen & I</sup> went out to Blackrock to call on the Duncans  
 but Lizzy was in Dublin. Mrs. Duncan has got a small private school with  
 2 boarders, two of Lord Dudley's nieces, six day scholars. Their father  
 Mr. Thickness - Touchet, had had some appointment in the Lunatic Dept  
 at the Castle Royal. Mrs. D told me that his a great drunkard - that he  
 spent all his money in America & came back again. They don't know where  
 he is at present, and his wife does not let him know where she is living  
 His friends send the little girls to school. We called to see Miss Watson, a  
 middle-aged lady. She asked me to visit her when I come to live in Dublin.  
 Later on Ellen & I went to Bay View Avenue to see Gillespie, but he was out.  
 There we returned to our lodgings in Abbey St. had a pleasant evening  
 with some people there.  
 Sat. 27 Jan. 1855. Ellen came with me again to St Murray's. While there Mrs.  
 Mulwary came in. He told us that her husband had rec'd a letter from Mr.  
 Richardson who informed him that Edes was living in a cottage at <sup>his home</sup>  
 & was in high estimation of the Surveyor Genl & that he was married only a  
 few weeks before he (Richardson) left the Colony. (last year) Richardson  
 also informed Mulwary that he had (in a letter from his partner) heard that  
 Mr. Burnett was dead, and that Edward had good hopes of obtaining  
 the appointment. We came home by the W. train  
 Sunday 28 Jan. 1855. B Church. Marsh preached. Eliza Ellen & I had tea

Chy Mrs part  
 Wed. Feb. Friday, one of our  
 & there I took a long walk  
 March 14, 1855. Since 2nd of  
 month there was a great snow  
 here a short time the car was in  
 look at it - as well as I could.  
 Snow was higher than the  
 his face towards Linnah's field  
 I was alarmed for his sad  
 soon obliterated & I had to  
 Mr. Gibson of Grangebeg &  
 Stone Hall. I rode "Popsy" at  
 as the direct road was blocked  
 hornback) & I stayed that  
 day were home at 6 P.M.  
 Thursday 24 Feb. 1855. Mrs.  
 England. She came to see us  
 been home since 1847. &  
 then went with her to Eng



Extracts from 9<sup>th</sup> Vol of Diary

Tuesday 6<sup>th</sup> March. Margaret left home to join her husband. Mr Gilbert finally at Rio de Janeiro Brazil. Ice was on the Canal as we passed. M. went in to say good bye to Mrs Stephens who was unwell. About 12 o'clock old Mary Cull & who lived with Mrs Cull in a house of ours on Rattine Hill, died. March 7, 1855. I went up to look in at her. "wale" they were just then playing at "Sewing the big coat". It was very amusing. Thus these poor people try to keep down their grief for the "dead". 12<sup>th</sup> March 1855. Eliza returned from England. Wed. 14<sup>th</sup> March. Mother not well. She has a cold, Lily had a letter from Mrs Water. My dear Mary Marland Haddeman is in poor health. She is to pay us a visit next month. 15<sup>th</sup> March 1855. Read Horace & Heb. Gram. 16<sup>th</sup>. Rained & splurged & dug some ground for peas. Some people came to tea. (Massey & Ellwood)

17<sup>th</sup> March St. Patrick's Day. About 11 AM I took my gun & rambled up to Mount Vico & then across the fields to Keelogue where one of our men (Jimmy) was ploughing. I ploughed a little. On my way home I felt a strong desire to go to America. Mother has given her consent. Without that I would not go. 26 March 1855. My knife one day last week slipped & cut my leg & since that time I have been lame. Mrs Haddeman arrived. I was not able to go to the Spa to meet her but Lily & Ellen went. Tuesday 27 March. "Pais" Day in Killeen. I was determined a few days ago to migrate to America, but as I was walking round the garden this morning with Mrs Haddeman & Kate also they almost persuaded me (perhaps I should say frightened me, inasmuch as they threw thorny brambles & cabbage stalks at me) not to go. So Mrs Mary, Lily & Ellen came with me for a drive to Culltown below, came back without delay. Tonight Mary told me a long & interesting story about a man who married a lady who afterwards became insane. Heard that Jimmy (part, one of our workmen) a great favourite with me - (with all of us indeed) was in jail for having in conjunction with another man beaten a fellow named "Hapenny". I hope it is not true. Wed. 28 March. Indoors nearly

all day in case of lameness. In the eve, Mary & I had a Thursday 29 March. I drove on my side. In the morning was a 1<sup>st</sup> lesson of mother. Saw the story "Ipsa" pathos. Last night tonight. The day Friday 30. 1855. My leg very unwell until it is well. Perhaps the Sat. 31. Bright morning but with Mrs Haddeman & Kate. They were nearly all day & so had & Kate have taken all my old & had night with last night. Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> April 1855. Now for Mother Mrs Haddeman now went to Dublin. She returned Haddeman walked beyond the pines. Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> or the last of the Red Lake for some time & when we of a cable that was in the & then we had more of it. He did fail to come & good Friday we were late. There we met Mr Walter. Can't see Haddeman. He went off some time.

all day in a fit of lameness, Lilly & my Mary had a walk up Hadjestown road,  
 In the eve, Mary & I had a few games of cards & backgammon  
 Thursday 29 March, I drove Mother, Lilly & Mary Hardman to Mullingar, I had Mary  
 on my side. In Mastons we saw Livi & Flannery & a Mrs Farrell. (Mrs Maston  
 was a 17<sup>th</sup> cousin of mother) Mary Hardman tonight (after we came home) told Kate  
 the story "Spi's father, or the man with 100 eyes". I am very sorry she has a  
 toothache tonight. The day was fine but towards eve, it became cold.  
 Friday 30, 1855. My leg very bad. I fear I must keep on a sitting or reclining posture  
 until it is well. Perhaps the frost yesterday eve, made it worse.  
 Sat, 31, Bright morning but air rather sharp yet. Was in the garden for about an hour  
 with Miss Hardman & Kate. They have taken my cap & hidden it. Had to remain in the  
 house nearly all day, & so had Mary as a tooth pain here. Oh, the mischievous girls, the  
 & Kate have taken all my old coins - I am sorry to relate that poor Mary had  
 a bad night with toothache.  
 Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> April 1855. Now 1/2 past 2 p.m. & so far I have escaped being made in "quill" but  
 neither Miss Hardman nor I could go to Church. Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> April, Mr. Murr  
 went to Dublin. She returned home on 3<sup>rd</sup>. On Wed. 4<sup>th</sup> Sil. Ellen, & Mary  
 Hardman walked beyond Knocksheehan, & in the evening ~~we~~ fathered beautiful  
 primroses. Thursday 5 April, Read for Mary & myself a book "Ottawa  
 or the fast of the Red Indian Chiefs". Afterwards we were in the garden together  
 for some time when we came in again she brought some ink to decorate the model  
 of a table that was in the parlour & she made it look like an ink-dad win,  
 & then we had more of "Ottawa". Her step-father was expected here tonight  
 He did fail to come & my Mary was disappointed. Next morning 6 April  
 Good Friday we were late for the train, but I drove <sup>with</sup> Mary & Lilly to Mullingar  
 there we met Mr. Walters. He said he had just paid his fare by the coach to  
 Carnit on Shannon. However he managed to remain. Lilly & Miss Hardman  
 went off somewhere, & Walters & I walked up to the "Green Bridge" - On our

return to Debb's Hotel we found the 2 girls there, Mr W came with us to Killesnoe. Mr W + I went to look at some horses, had a walk round the Churchyard. After dinner we had a walk through the meat fields. Walter thought the land here much better than that at Carrick or Shannon. Before tea Kate + Mary went out to the garden. Kate had her pet kid, (a pretty young goat) with her. I went after them + found Mary digging away with Richard's big weighty spade. Oh, how I wished that old Time would halt a little while + leave her longer with us!

Saturday, 7<sup>th</sup> April 1855. I believe this is Richard's Birthday, but he was born on Easter Sunday. Walter + Mary + I had a walk this morning as far as Fawcett's gate - <sup>they went away</sup> ~~(the loop out of my diary here)~~ (See 3<sup>rd</sup> line below) + on 9<sup>th</sup> April a letter came from Mary + from Carrick. They had to take a substitute seat on the coach, as the "inside" were all already taken.

Poor Mary has gone. She requested me not to forget the violet nor the handkerchief + veil which she had left behind. On my return home I did a little work in the garden, sowing peas + tying up raspberries. Tonight I sent her the violet + and sent a Westminster Guardian to Edward, addressed "Colonial Survey, Brisbane New South Wales".

Early 8<sup>th</sup> April 1855. Beautiful morning. Matilda Kate, Richard + I went to Ch. In pm I read some of the Psalms + some Chapters in Luke, + part of Butler's Analogy. Had a walk with Ellen Lily + Richard to the Village. Later on I read 2 chapters in Proverbs. 9 April. Richard did some work in the garden. Both like to see a good garden. A letter was rec<sup>d</sup> from Mary (as above mentioned). 10 April. Studied 1<sup>st</sup> Carmen of Horace "Maeenas atavis edite iugibus". The preface to "Euxia eor<sup>um</sup> Oypas", Sirp Hertz's some Chapters in the Bible (Gen + Luke + Roman History also. Walter rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from Margaret which was written in London. + Wed 11 April. Preface "Septem contra Thebas". Studied Horace, + Richard's. Thursday 12<sup>th</sup> April. I sowed peas + beans in the garden, + spent a few hours in study.

Friday 13. 1855. Planted Dahlia (Schell's System) Fanny called my old schoolfellow Whittell 1855. Lily went to Carrick + Parcels. Sunday 15 April. Walk in Shortland. Studied Debb Monday 16 April. Mr Skania, son he called to see us. He gave me 1200 Cabbage plants, sowed mignonette + C. Wick of us went to them. 19 April. Sunday 22 April. Bought some extra part of Butler's Analogy + Kate's. It was our first trial. Walter rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from George County, Pennsylvania. Sunday 29 April 1855. Mon. 1<sup>st</sup> May. 9 May. Out shooting. shot a pheasant + a partridge. Jeffrey's mother in 'Crow-boy' (they say) are the prints of the hobbs was some water Sunday 20 May. Early this morn with Richard. In PM went to the Exp my brother Richard + Monday 21<sup>st</sup> May went with 28<sup>th</sup> May. Had some 'Crick' 26 May 1855. Saturday. Studied



Mr W. came with us  
had a walk round  
through the moat fields  
at Curick on Shannon  
and her first kid. (a pretty  
one) digging away with  
old Jimmie would hold a

itchday, but he was born in  
I had a walk this morning  
(See 3<sup>rd</sup> line below)  
with. They had to take an  
already taken  
the violet nor the handkerchief  
I did a little work in  
I sent her the violet & and  
Lemuel Snoring. Brisbane

Richard & I went to Ch  
St Luke, & part of  
to the village. Later on  
work in the garden. Both  
(as above mentioned)  
his edicts rejected. The paper  
Bible (Gen & Luke & Roman  
Largard which was written  
studied Horace, & Schopenhauer  
a few hours in study

Friday 13. 1855 Planted "dahlia" for Lily. Studied as usual & wrote some "Short-hand"  
(O'dell's system) Fanny came home from England. She says that last Tuesday she met  
my old schoolfellow "Whittenburg" coming out of the Infirmary in Manchester. Sat. 14<sup>th</sup> April  
1855. Lily went to Curick on Shannon. I sowed garden seeds, gave "Dahlia" roots to the  
parcels. Sunday 15<sup>th</sup> April Walked to Moat Hill & Kuloque. Took down part of the sermon today  
in Short-hand. Studied Dalton's Analogy & Bible.

Monday 16<sup>th</sup> April Mr Harris, son of Mr Harris of Dyrant, came by rail. & being on his way to ditto  
he called to see us. He gave me a cane-sword. A man named Pagan of Kinnegad, bought  
me 1200 Cabbage plants. 17<sup>th</sup> April Beautiful day. - Buy a flower-bed. Kate Linton  
sowed magnolia etc. Wed. 18<sup>th</sup> Pagan "Lloyd's Optics" - Rases at Mullingar. Some  
of us went to them. 19<sup>th</sup> April 1855 Walked to Hodgestown. Home by 6 AM

Sunday 22<sup>nd</sup> April. Bright sun. Read some chapters in Ecclesiastes & St. John - and in the garden  
take part of Butler's Analogy. In pm. Richard & I had a swim in Glon river at the "Blue  
Lake". It was our first this year. Friday 27<sup>th</sup> April 1855 We have had James of Curick  
today. He has rec'd a letter from his brother Mr James Ken of Coalspring Lodge, Mercer,  
Merion County, Pennsylvania. He was quite well. His son "Henry" had gone to California  
Sunday 29<sup>th</sup> April 1855. Mrs. Kate, Richard & I went to Church.

Wed. 9 May. Out shooting rabbits. 11<sup>th</sup> May. Rabbit shooting at Khorokshlan, also  
shot a pheasant & a partridge. Sunday 13 May. In PM. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I went down at 4<sup>th</sup> St. Mary  
Jeffery's mother in 'Crow-boy'. In the green fields, there we saw 2 holes in a wall, which  
(they say) are the prints of the holy St. Bridget's knees - where she knelt to pray. In one  
of the holes was some water "They said" it was a Spring well. However went dry.

Sunday 20 May. Early this morning I walked to Kuloque to see the cattle & horses. - to Church  
with Richard. In PM went into the garden to read "Dell's Christian Philosophy". In  
the Evg my brother Richard & I had a bath in Glon river

Monday 21<sup>st</sup> May went with others to Curick town & had great sport shooting crows & wolf  
22<sup>nd</sup> May. Had some "Cricket" exercise.

26 May 1855. Saturday. Studied mechanics in the garden. - Great thunderstorm & rain

Sunday 27 May 1855. Up at 4, & had an early walk to Glen. found some sheep & a donkey lying  
 -passing on our good pasture lands. I brought Master donkey home for incarceration till his  
 owner should come for him. He certainly was an Ass to get into such a scrape - an innocent on  
 one doubtless. On my return I went down to Keelogue. This morning read chapters in Isaiah  
 & the "Acts of the Apostles" studied in Pinnow's Script History & Pauline Analogy. How I do  
 love these studies. Recd. a letter from my quondam schoolfellow "W". He is 2<sup>nd</sup> Master in  
 the Leeds Literary Society's school. He has seen Whittening 3 weeks ago. "W" was about  
 to go out to the Turkish Army as Surgeon. Draybrook was one of the heroes of the  
 Crimea & was dangerously wounded. Kate, Rich<sup>d</sup> & I went to Molyneuf's Sermons. March  
 preached at each. Monday 28 May 1855. Out in the garden read a French newspaper  
 "La Patrie" studied Locke's 3 last books of 2<sup>nd</sup> Book of Morals. Richard & I had athletic  
 exercise vaulting over a highgate. Read 2 Chaps in Jeremiah before I went to bed at 10<sup>o</sup>  
 News has come from the Crimea. Genl. Pelly's reports the Russians driven from the Tchernom  
 with a loss of 5 or 6 thousand killed & wounded. The sea of Azof latter possession  
 of by the Allies without a single casualty.  
 29 May 1855. Had some difficulty in comprehending some of the propositions con-  
 -cerning the "Inclined Plane" - At it again in P.M. also Hydrostatics & Horace  
 in the evg. between 8 & 9. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I had vaulting exercise.  
 Wed. 30 May. Up early at Mechanics & Hydrostatics. In P.M. went at Optics &  
 before Drinkley's Astronomy. Sunday Thursday 31<sup>st</sup> May 1855. Rev. John Ballin's  
 preached in aid the "Home Mission". Kate Dixon & I were at the Service. Studied  
 in Evg & read a French book. Saturday 2<sup>nd</sup> June 1855. Mr Garty, when pretty drunk  
 Anne to tea Chequons. They went with Fanny come to look at the grave that was dug  
 between the end of the Ch. & the Old Abbey for old Mrs Purdon who died (we  
 heard at 12 of last night. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I exercised ourselves vaulting, throwing a stone,  
 & running. Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup> June. To Ch. with Rich<sup>d</sup> & Kate Dixon in the morning. In  
 the evg. Fanny & Kate came with me. Monday 4<sup>th</sup> June 1855. Old Mrs Purdon of  
 Linacree was buried. "Pallidus mors aequae pede turres regum &c". Mrs Purdon

has been taken from her spleen  
 to lie there perhaps for ages.  
 Judge & come before the Maker  
 of the fault. Consequently is  
 enough to fill the grave.

5 June, Fanny, Mother & I  
 were, and amused ourselves.  
 Thursday 7 June 1855. Sent to  
 Brent to "Quilled" with Richard  
 last week in Dublin. At  
 Western Sky. 8<sup>th</sup> June.

Sat. 9 June 1855. Mr Harris  
 go to Sydney N. Hill. He  
 went away by rail.  
 14 June 1855. Mr Harris at  
 Ballinacorney to the "short cut" at  
 Friday. Kate Dixon & I rode  
 Sat. 16 June 1855. Recd a letter  
 from Manawaring from Don C.  
 Am delighted that he has  
 prepared for the Service.  
 Oh, we hope to meet a  
 twice. In P.M. Richard & I  
 recd a letter from Mary.  
 Monday 18<sup>th</sup> June At 1/2 past  
 was a favourite walk  
 reading Prophet Jeremiah  
 today. 20<sup>th</sup> June. In help  
 & so was Richard

has been taken from her splendid mansion & comfortable home to be laid in the cold grave to lie there perhaps for ages, until summoned by the last trumpet to meet the final Judge, & come before the Maker of all. In filling the grave they neglected to close the mouth of the vault, consequently a great deal of the clay poured into it, and there was hardly enough to fill the grave. In P.M. at my studio - then "Athletic" with Richard  
 5 June, Fanny, Mother & Kate drove to Anniskamoon in P.M. Later on Rail & I walked over, and amused ourselves dancing & singing. Home by midnight  
 Thursday 7 June 1855 Sent to Dublin for Galbraith & Haughton's "Mechanics", & Key to same. Went to "Giffels" with Richard - & at Studios after, Capt. Nugent's Mother died last week in Dublin. At 9 P.M. I went out to observe the position of a Star on the Western Sky. 8<sup>th</sup> June Studios Mechanics, Hydrostatics, Astronomy & Trigonometry  
 Sat. 9 June 1855. Mr Harris came from Athboy en route to his home. He is about 65 to Sydney N. St. He remained the night & left now. Sunday 10 June 1855  
 Mr H. went away by rail. Ellen & I walked to the stn. with him  
 14 June 1855. Mr Harris arrived by the morning train. In the Ev. we drove him beyond Bellinore to the "short cut" across the fields to Athboy  
 Friday, Kate, Ellen & I rode to Keelogue, I rode "Daisy" & she had "Strawberry"  
 Sat. 16 June 1855 Recd a letter from my friend & Quondam who follows. C. W. Having arrived from Doncaster, I had not heard from him for a long time. I am delighted that he has returned to his former studies with the intention of preparing for the service of the Church. In May last he entered St. D. in Cork we hope to renew acquaintance in Dublin. Sunday 17 June. To Church twice. In P.M. Richard & I had a walk. I wrote to Edward. I might rather recd a letter from Margaret (Mrs Jinty) from Rio de Janeiro  
 Monday 18<sup>th</sup> June At 1/2 past 5 P.M. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I walked as far as Keelogue. This was a favourite walk. Sometimes we go through the fields, I am now reading Prophet Jeremiah & the Epistles to the Corinthians, 19<sup>th</sup> Novem & Algebra today. 20<sup>th</sup> June. In helping to hive a swarm of Bees I was severely stung & so was Richard

Thursday 21 June 1855. One of Richard's Beeswicks swarmed. I drove to M. Gan with Eliza, Fanny & mother. Called to see the Mastons, They drove home but I went in the top with G. Buffers to Mr Leal (or Lilli's) place near Ballymore. We passed through a fine grass country, 22<sup>nd</sup> June I was up before 4 o' and went down to a small lake near the house that I row in Leal's boat. Mr D & I went on to Mook. Mook is a fine town, the road from Ballymore passes under shady trees & goes by the convent. Mr D bought some cutlocks I bought a cow. We shipped them off by rail & sent a man who was to drive them from M. Gan to the Downs. We returned to Leal's & remained the night there. He is a very fine hotelman. After dinner I went out in the boat again with his little son & a servant boy. 23<sup>rd</sup> June 1855. Left early boat on the lake alone, landed round a head part of it & landed on one of the islands. About 7 AM we reached the Downs. From there I walked home. 25<sup>th</sup> June 1855. Rec'd a letter from Mr Davis from Plymouth. He was about leaving for Houston Bay. Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> July 1855. Last night news was rec'd. of the death of Lord Raglan in the Crimea. He was sick only 5 hours. Genl Esport is also dead. On the 18<sup>th</sup> ult. the French assaulted the Malakoff & the British the Redan. The Russians repulsed them with great slaughter. Fanny, Eliza, Eliza & I drove to Ballinagall Church, but when we arrived found it so in as it was nearly one o' clock. We returned by Knockdine, then by Sevin in Killiney Ch. Richard & I & John Raymond had a dinner at Rochford, Sat 5<sup>th</sup> July 1855. Rabbit shooting at Knockshelban & Joistow. 7<sup>th</sup> again rabbit shooting in same places. 18<sup>th</sup> July Mr Water, Mary & Fanny Hardman, the other children & a nurse girl came by early train from Carrick. Mr Water went by day train to Dublin. The other remained this morn. Mary & the other girl came with me to see the Haymaking in Mout Vic. 19 July 7 1855. Eliza, Kate Nelson, Fanny Hardman & Mrs Claire May drove to Knockshelban. In PM we went to Wood Vic - then to the top of the Mout hall sat round Mary

as she told us one of her happy until Mother advised me to pull peas, & in PM they sat at Mr Galt's. Mary & I had she is very fond of. My morn. Sat 21 July 1855. A friend in Dublin & before breakfast Mary & flowers. Then they were Fanny is a very beautiful feelings of her heart full Church. In the July. Close study these sent from Melbourne. till breakfast time I had to shoot some of unknown deed at Ennis. I was up at 4 AM. reading the Bible & I invented flower pot & having leaches my heart in pearl of their love the contribution of car water, Fanny & mother that there does not seem et les enfant. The sun how delightful it is to me - the humming of

swarmed. I drove to M-Gan  
 stons, They drove home  
 (or Lillie's) place near  
 county, 22<sup>nd</sup> June I was  
 near the house that  
 Moak is a fine town, &  
 by the convent, Mr D  
 dipped them off by rail &  
 Gan to the "Dawson". He  
 is a very fine Scotchman  
 his little son is ~~very~~  
 alone, looked round a field  
 about 7 PM we reached  
 1855. Had a letter from Mr  
 Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> July 1855 Had  
 inia. He was sick only 5 hours  
 assaulted the Malakoff  
 with great slaughter,  
 but when we arrived did not  
 blockade, After the service  
 and a service at Rockford, Cork  
 town. 7<sup>th</sup> again rabbit  
 Fanny Hardman, the other  
 from Carrick, Mr Walter  
 of now, Mary & the other  
 at Kins. 19 July 5 1855, Lily  
 to Knockshuban. In PM  
 all sat round Mary

as she told us one of her wonderful stories. We sat up till 11 of tonight very  
 happy until Mother advised us all to go to bed. 20<sup>th</sup> July, helped Mary & Fanny, her  
 sister to shell peas, & in PM they came with Mr. Lily & Kate to Anniskannon that is  
 at M-Gan. Mary & I had a walk thro' the fields gathering "fairy grass" which  
 she is very fond of, drove home by 9 PM & found a large party of visitors  
 they now. Sat 21 July 1855 Up early & gathered gooseberries which she wanted to eat.  
 to a friend in Dublin & a lot of fine Strawberries for my pet girl, Mary & Fanny  
 Before breakfast Mary & Fanny Hardman came out to the garden to gather  
 flowers. Then they went away to Dublin. I drove them to the Renny Station.  
 Fanny is a very beautiful girl, but I love Mary for the innate gentle  
 feelings of her heart & mind. Sunday 22<sup>nd</sup> July We drove to Ballina-  
 fall Church. In the Ev. Prayers I went to Kilmacur Church. Monday 23<sup>rd</sup>  
 July. Close study these days. Tuesday 27 July Recd a paper from Mr Macgibbon  
 sent from Melbourne. Mother making jam. Sat. 28 July In garden  
 till breakfast time supervising my "weeds". Maggie's mischievous  
 had to shoot some of them. <sup>Sunday</sup> 29 July 1855. For Edw<sup>d</sup> Pany of Arden  
 known died at Ems & on 19<sup>th</sup> inst was interred at Freeman's Hospital  
 I was up at 4 AM. 10 AM Since 8 o' I have been out in the garden  
 reading the Bible & Dick's Christian Philosophy. I am now sitting on an  
 invented flower-pot at the North West Corner, near the Bees when continually  
 humming reaches my ears. I watch them incessantly flying from their holes  
 in search of their luscious store & returning laden to others who receive  
 the contributions of each industrious forager & cram the cells with liquid  
 nectar. Fanny & Mother have just come out to look at the bees, and we are regretting  
 that there does not seem a sufficient supply to send to our friend "the Water"  
 at his infant. The sun just now is giving out as if were a tropical heat  
 how delightful it is to sit still & listen to the various sounds of Nature round  
 me - the humming of bees & flies is incessant. A sharp bullet fly (whichever

as they are) appear now & then, flitting from leaf to leaf & flown to flower. They soon disappear in their roving journey, through the air, which like water of the ocean, leaves no trail behind. Who can watch & follow up their course & watch all their movements except that Omnipresent Being whose Circumference is Everywhere, & Centre Nowhere? Where and how do butterflies pass the night? Hundreds of various sorts of flies unknown to me are floating in the air, and the Swallows now & then in rapid flight swoop down upon them. How wonderful are the scenes of Nature! how delightful is it to contemplate thy works O Lord! "In wisdom hast thou made them all". Fanny Ricketts Kate & I went to Ch. in the morning - and in the evg. Richard Kate & I went. Mr. & Mrs. Mercer came here today.

Sunday 31 July, 1855 Mother went to Dublin

Aug 1. Richard off about 3 AM to shoot rabbits in Jousstown, but got none. Wrote to mother. Sunday 2<sup>nd</sup> Aug, Richard & I put down cabbage plants & brocoli in the vegetable garden. Finished Lee's Heb. Gram this evening & recommenced it. Wrote to mother to Kinsstown. Rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from her & another from Mary Hardman.

Mary had been to see the embarkation of the 36<sup>th</sup> Regt & part of the 90<sup>th</sup> destined for the seat of War - in the Crimea. She says it was beautiful to see so many fine young men leaving their native country, never more to return to it. Mary said she wished I were there to see them.

Tuesday 3 Aug 1855 Read Chap. in Jeremiah & Philippians, studied Scrp. History Hart's Mechanics - in pm did some work in the garden. Wrote to mother & Mary Hardman. Very wet day. Rec<sup>d</sup> a note from mother tonight.

Sat 4 Aug 1855 I went to Rodgystown to see the wheat meadows they look well - crossed the country to Glon & Grove w<sup>th</sup> H<sup>er</sup> to meet mother. She did not come. Ellen rec<sup>d</sup> a note - Mr. Waters w<sup>ill</sup> not let mother come home till Monday. - Gave some

potatoes & onions to poor Mrs. Caw. Sunday 5 Aug 1855 before 4 oc. - Went to K<sup>ing</sup> He & I wrote to mother in the evening. 7 Aug. "Popsy" to Thomastown. - went to Crossinstown. - Below. Thursday 9<sup>th</sup> Epodes of Horace, 10<sup>th</sup> where Richard was moving. Coming home I met mother there. Sat. 11 Aug. 1855.

W<sup>ed</sup>. Study Sunday 12 Aug 1855 Scrp. History & Dicks Ch<sup>ap</sup> to garden again in pm. Monday 13 Aug 1855. Study Chy news. - 14 Aug. 1855. Reading for Ordinary Byron

"No marble marble  
But having all  
Affection's sense  
Afflictions"

Thursday 23 Aug, 1855  
Mr Mulvaney's address  
Sunday 26 Aug 1855  
Church. I think he calls  
is "Riddell". He is a

leaf to leaf & plume to plume  
through the air, which like  
to can watch balloons up  
at that Omnipresent Being  
nowhere? When and  
of various sorts of flies  
the Swallow now & then  
how wonderful are the  
to contemplate they work  
in all". Fanny Richard  
the leaf, Richard Kate &

let's in positions, but got  
Richard & I put down  
less. Finished Lee's  
wrote to mother to  
from Mary Hardman,  
36<sup>th</sup> page & part of the  
index. She says it was dead  
their native country, never  
there to see them -  
epigrams, studied Scip. History  
Garden. Wrote to mother &  
mother tonight  
meadows they look well -  
other, she did not come. Ellen  
till Monday. - Gave some

potatoes & onions to poor Brian Doran in return for his civility in bleeding Richard,  
cow. Sunday 5 Aug 1855 Drove to Ballina gull Ch. with will, Eliza & Ellen. Home  
before 4 o'c. - Went to Killucan Church in the evening along with Richard.  
He & I wrote to mother tonight, Monday 6 Aug, 1855 Mother returned home  
in the evening, 7 Aug. We have had much rain lately. In pm, I rode  
"Popay" to Thomastown, Wed. 8 Aug. Rode to Peter McCarty's funeral all the  
day to Crossinstown. We went by Bracklyne & came home thro' Castleton  
Belvoir. Thursday 9<sup>th</sup> Aug, 1855. Read in Locke & Lardner. - Finished the  
Epodes of Horace, 10<sup>th</sup> Aug. Went through the fields from Fawcett's to Hodgeson's  
where Richard was mowing the little field, I mowed for more than an hour,  
coming home I met mother & Kate driving up to see Richard so I went back with  
them, Sat. 11 Aug, 1855. Up at 4. Walked to Glen with Jim. Shot crows. In pm  
w/ study Sunday 12 Aug 1855 Went out to the garden & read in Jeremiah & Philipian  
Scip. History & Dick's Christian Philosophy. Went to Ch. with Ellen, Kate & Rich.  
to garden again in pm for reading - w/ Exp. Prayers with Kate & Richard  
Monday 13 Aug 1855. Studied & practiced writing Arabic letters. Wrote party to ten,  
Chynow. - 14 Aug, 1855 Began "Iris poetica" of Horace, I have finished  
reading for ordinary exam & am now at the Honour Course,  
Byron on Henry Kirke White

"No marble marks thy couch of lowly sleep  
But living statues there are seen to weep  
Affection's semblance bends not o'er thy couch  
Affliction's self deplours thy youthful doom"

Thursday 23 Aug, 1855 Wrote to Mr. Stack of J.C.D. &  
Mr. Mulvaney's address 7 Clonbrassil Terrace, Dublin.  
Sunday 26 Aug 1855 A strange clergyman preached in Killucan  
Church. I think he came from the South of England & that his name  
is "Riddell". He is a young man, his sermon was of a pure & very

impressing He had a clear voice

Mr Georgia Robert Cherry Cottage, Westport  
 Mary Matilda Hardman, St George, Terrace Ct. on Shan

Extracts from 10

Sep. 5. 1855 (Wed) Westport

They went off next morn  
 from Melbourne, at which  
 Melbourne, but st<sup>d</sup> the

fortnight after he had

Commissioner of Police at

Sunday 9 Sep. 1855 To

Pellow of Trinity Coll. Ca

Ev<sup>l</sup> Prayers with Rail

Tuesday 18 Sep. 1855.

New South Wales. He

"the handsomest in the

to me at the end. He

not come yet. I w

Wed 19 Sep. The

We gave the men a

joined themselves. They

of ~~Wed 20~~ Sep. 1855.

Tuesday 25

a wasp and it "me

appetit". Sunday 30

additional names. M's m

yet heard what the address

Am reading Archyler.

Remained in the garden read

In Pm Kate & I walked to

well-dressed girls going to a

from Kibara he had been on



Extracts from 10<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diary

Sep. 5. 1855 (Wed) Mr Waters & the children & my Mary. Came from Dublin  
They went off next morning. Sep 7, 1855 (Fri) a letter from A. H. Maguire  
from Melbourne, at which place he arrived on 18<sup>th</sup> March. He was pleased with  
Melbourne, but said the country looked miserable, as no grass was to be seen.  
A fortnight after he landed he obtained a situation under the Chief Com-  
missioner of Police at £200 a year. 9<sup>th</sup> Sep. a letter from Annie Roberts  
Sunday 9 Sep. 1855 To Ch. with Lily, Ellen & Richard. The Rev. Mr Riddell  
Fellow of Trinity Coll. Cambridge preached an excellent sermon. Went to  
Ev. Prayers with Richard.

Tuesday 18 Sep. 1855. Mother rec'd a letter from Edward, dated at Brisbane  
New South Wales His wife's & the name is Christina, and his daughter  
"the handsomest in the Colony, is named Kathleen. There was a note  
to me at the end. He said he sent papers to me & Richard. They have  
not come yet. I wrote a long letter tonight to Edward

Wed 19 Sep. The cutting of our grain was finished and as usual  
we gave the men a "Harvest Home" at which they thoroughly en-  
joyed themselves. They danced & sang in the kitchen to a late hour  
of the evening. ~~Sep. 20~~ <sup>Monday 25</sup> Sep. 1855. This morning just as I got out bed I took on  
a wasp and it "michi aculeum inficit et me summo dolore  
affecit".

Sunday 30<sup>th</sup> Sep. Mary & Fanny Hardman were confirmed, & they took  
additional names. Mr's initials now are M. M. H. & Fanny's F. H. We have not  
yet heard what the address is. Oct. 3, 1855 I have of late been reading hard. 6<sup>th</sup> Oct 1855

I am reading Archylus. Wrote to Mary Hatland H. Sunday 7<sup>th</sup> Oct. Did not go to Ch.  
Remained in the garden reading Galbraith & Haughton on astronomy, & Binckley on same.

In Pm Kate & I walked to Glen & brought back "Poppy". We saw a good many boys &  
well-dressed girls going to a dance. Mon. 8<sup>th</sup> 1855 John Mercer called. He came by rail  
from Niles. He had been on a visit to his cousins near that place. This has been a

beautiful day, the yellow seas is coming on the leaves, and already the ground is  
 sand with them, 11 Oct '55 Ellen went by rail to Enfield to visit Mrs Mulvaney  
 Sunday 12 Oct. Heard from C.W. Macmillan, he is coming to Dublin on 25<sup>th</sup> inst. In  
 P.M. Kate, for amusement, yoked Kilkenny's donkey to its cart, and gave Ellen "Clay"  
 a seat as far as Curristown. I walked after them and bought a large quantity  
 of apples. Monday 15 Oct. 1855. Went to Dublin by 14 o'clk. Mary Boyan went  
 up also. I walked with her to Quirk's Hotel, then returning to the Breakfast  
 room. I put my "impedimenta" in the cloak room & walked to Anne's Off  
 Shafton St. took some coffee in the York Hotel & sat up till 11 P.M. reading the  
 "Saunders" of the day. Sunday 16 Oct. Found lodgings in 34 Leinster St  
 they are very nice. The owner of the house is Mr Lynch, a Builder. Mrs L  
 appears to be a very nice person. Went to the Broadstone for my luggage, met  
 Richard - etc Mrs Mulvaney who is now at Enderney  
 Wed. 17 Oct. Off before 9 to R.C. was rather early. I walked to the Park but  
 was presently recalled by the bell - met Flower (he comes from Huddersfield)  
 1<sup>st</sup> work we had English Verse to turn into Latin. Then came Abbot with  
 Logic & Locke, in which I think I passed well. At noon I went into  
 the Park & sat down on the grass reading "Zalbritt & Haughberg's Astronomy"  
 until the warning bell summoned us again to the Exam. Hall. (Before going  
 to the Park "Flower" & I went to see the large library. This pm we had papers  
 on Astronomy, & I got the 3<sup>rd</sup> Ode of Horace, 3<sup>rd</sup> B. down to the 28<sup>th</sup> line  
 In the ev. I took a walk Rattining, & a wine which I suppose is the "Doddin"  
 a lovely road for a walk - The Rev. Mr. Mack, my Tutor came to see me  
 in the Hall today. Tonight I looked over "Septem contra Hebraeos".  
 Thursday 10 Oct. 1855. Up about 6.40 & for the last time read part of "Septem &  
 This AM we got 2 questions on "Mechanics", 2 on "Optics" & 2 on "Hydrostatics".  
 I worked out those on Optics & Hydrostatics, but not those on Mechanics as  
 I had to go up with the Greek to Barlow. At noon I went to Parkville

St. to look at paintings of  
 same St. to the College  
 don't know, but judging from  
 We lay down on the grass  
 Englishman who some  
 has a single question,  
 in "The Moon" shell  
 at his ignorance) I  
 now I am sure of  
 once or twice - on  
 side Mrs Flower & boys  
 Septem contra Hebraeos  
 Mack called to see me  
 after tea this ev. I was  
 "Moral Philosophy"  
 Lodging read "Pinnock"  
 N.S. I wrote to my  
 Friday 19<sup>th</sup> Oct. Called  
 to give me a letter of  
 Lay Library & got  
 privilege of the Royal  
 I steamed full of  
 Royal Arcade Hotel, &  
 reading it & some Chap  
 I called on Mrs Mack  
 engaged in getting a  
 Sat. 20 Oct. Went to  
 Admission to the Reading

H. to look at paintings of the War Scenes - then up the river bank by  
 Bame St. to the College Park where I met a young student whose name I  
 don't know, but (judging from his accent) I think he is from the S. or W. of Ireland,  
 We lay down on the grass to talk over the affairs of the day He told me of an  
 Englishman who some time ago was exam'd in Astronomy, and not having  
 ans'd a simple question, he was at last asked "how he wd. measure a mountain  
 in the moon" Well (I'd be then to the Exam' who had been laughing  
 at his ignorance) I thought you were humbugging me all day but  
 now I am sure of it" Provost McDonnell came into the Hall  
 once or twice - On one side of me sat Joseph Holmes, on the other  
 side Mr Flower beyond him Morgan W. Jellott. In P.M. some of  
 the "Septem contra Thales" to read in English prose with questions on passing.  
 Mark called to see me in the Hall & told me that I was "all right"  
 After tea this ev. I went to Morris's & bought "Stewart's Outlines of  
 Moral Philosophy" & Pinnoth on the N.S. - came back to my  
 lodgings read "Pinnoth's Analysis of the O.P." & some chapters in the  
 N.S. I wrote to my Mother. It was a fine day, so bed at 12 of  
 Friday 19<sup>th</sup> Oct. Called on Mr Stack at the Club room. He promised  
 to give me a letter of introduction to Marsh's Library, went then to the  
 Law Library & got a "form" to be filled up for admission to the  
 privileges of the Reading Library; Walked down the North Wall, saw  
 2 Steamers full of soldiers bound for the Crimea, Lunched at the  
 Royal Arcade Hotel, bought Arago's Astronomy & sat up till midnight  
 reading it & some chapters in the Revelations & some of the Psalms,  
 I called on Mrs Mulvaney today. Mr M. has been very sick. He is now  
 engaged in getting a breach in the Canal at Edenderry stopped  
 Sat. 30 Oct. Went to College, saw Stack & got him to sign the form of  
 Admission to the Reading Library. He told me to get it countersigned by the

Junior Dean, Mr Poole. I met the latter outside. He told me to go by his room that he w<sup>d</sup> be over in 5 or 6 minutes. He was not there so soon, & apologized. He is a very nice, agreeable man. I wish the Halls were so - Poole told me to attend the Chapel on Sunday & twice during the week. Had a long walk up the Ransleigh Road - Read & was sent to bed early.

Sunday 21<sup>st</sup> Oct. 1855 To College Chapel. Service began at 9.30 He had to go in square caps & long white surplices. I sat in the body of the Chapel, not far from the pulpit. Soon after the Service commenced, one of the Students (I think he was a scholar or sizar) went round with cap in hand, into which the Students threw slips of paper with their names written on them. I was not aware of the regulation, & therefore gave in my name afterwards. The Sermon was preached by the Rev. Geo. Longfield a Junior Fellow from Matt 20-6 And about the 11<sup>th</sup> hour &c. The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper was administered. The Provost administered - I communed. At 4 of I went again to the Chapel. There were very few there. Mr Poole preached.

Monday 22 Oct. '55. To Chapel this morning about 12 I walked to Sandham, by a beautiful, winding road. Read 2 Cl<sup>o</sup>. in Act of the Apoc. in Greek. Tuesday 23 Oct Had a walk along the Grand Canal & back by the familiar Road. After 3 PM I went to the Coll. Lending Lib<sup>r</sup> & took out Humboldt's "Views of Nature" Walked round the Coll. Park reading it. Wed. 24 Oct. '55. A letter came to my care for Manwaring from his brother who is an Officer in the West Yorkshire Militia (11<sup>th</sup> Regt) now stationed at the Curragh. At 10 of I went to Morrison's Hotel & found Mrs. Ami at breakfast. He came from Holyhead last night. I went with him to College to see Mr

Carron but he was busy in the Park - then towards Mr Carron. We went off had called & was gone. Found him in my room that his sister Mary was sister Edith is, he to her mother. Mr. went to Prisonometry & read denied with the 2 M<sup>rs</sup>. They went to the Cap & four to Morrison's Hall. While he was in the Light Ho. At noon the Hall. He said he w<sup>d</sup> later be changed his & looked over Euclid to get & after our coffee at Friday 26 Oct. We were boiled the eggs & I was looking over some proofs enjoyed the breakfast. Carron in (I had expected to Milton Ferrau, & of his (whom he met at the Arcade Hotel, while he was there) & he came out from the

outside. He told me to go  
 minutes. He was not there  
 peable man. I went to  
 the Chapel on Sunday  
 walk up the Ranelagh  
 Service before at 9.30  
 places. I sat in the  
 soon after the Service  
 he was a scholar or sign  
 the students throws  
 them, I was not aware  
 name afterward. The  
 old a Junior Fellow from  
 Sacramento of the Lord,  
 ministered - I commu-  
 to the Chapel, there were

About 12 I walked  
 out. Read 2 Ch. in Act  
 had a walk along the  
 After 3 pm I went to the  
 "Views of Nature" Walked  
<sup>on Friday evening</sup>  
 Oct. 25. I letter came to my  
 an Office in the West  
 at the furnace. At 10 of  
 am at breakfast. He  
 him to College to see the

Garrison but he was engaged in a Calcehical exam. we walked round  
 the Park - then towards the Custom House, & back to Coll. He saw  
 McGarrison. We went off then to Morrison's Hotel, & learning that his brother  
 had called & was gone to Camden St. we took a Car, drove up &  
 found him in my room. I was sorry to hear from Manwaring  
 that his sister Mary was dead, (she died at Doncaster) & that his other  
 sister Edith is, he fears, in a decline. She is at Morvau with  
 her mother. M. went into town with his brother, & I went to study  
 Trigonometry & read "Herbert's Views of Nature" at 5 pm I  
 dined with the 2 Manwarings at Morrison's - Came home at  
 7. They went to the opera, Thursday 25. Oct. 1855. Took my  
 cap & four to Morrison's & lent them to Manwaring & went with him to  
 Hall. While he was in for Exam I walked down the North Wall as far as  
 the Light Ho. At noon I met my friend M. where he came out from  
 the Hall. He said he would not go in again, but after he had seen his  
 father he changed his mind & did so in. We came to our lodgings &  
 looked over Euclid together & at 2 o'clock he went to Exam. - At 4 met M.  
 & after our coffee at the lodgings we went to "study"  
 Friday 26 Oct. We were up at 6. About 1/2 past 8 we had breakfast. He  
 boiled the eggs & I made the coffee, which I rather spoiled & he (we were  
 looking over some proposition) let the eggs boil too hard. However we  
 enjoyed the breakfast, & we had nearly finished when my sister Ellen  
 came in (I had expected her yesterday) & yesterday Manwaring & I drove  
 to Milton Terrace, Bath Avenue to see a Mr Kennedy, a friend of  
 of his (whom he met at his last Exam), & afterwards dined at  
 the Arcade Hotel. This morning I went with him to the College, to  
 which he was then I went to Connaught Terrace Back by 4 pm to meet Man.  
 as he came out from the Hall, got my cap & four from him & went to Chapel; my

Poole (J. Dean) was the preacher. Met Maudsley & wife at the Great Hotel  
 dined there, came back to lodgings & after coffee we looked over Parker's  
 Lectures on the Creed. Day very wet. Sat 27 Oct. 1855. Up at 7. Maudsley  
 & wife went to "Euclid", & I to reading Papers & Heb. Gram. We went about 6  
 o'clock. I rec'd letter from Eliza saying that Edward's friends from Australia had  
 gone to Edinburgh, & were to call at Cleabasil Tennant. I went there to see  
 Ellen - then back to lodgings at 12 o'clock. But soon afterwards a <sup>message</sup> from  
 Ellen told me that Edward's friends had come. I went again to Cleabasil  
 Tennant. They are very nice fellows. Mr Russell (E's brother-in-law) is  
 the oldest, and is, I think about 35 years of age. James Meldrum  
 is a tall handsome man, about 26 or 27. Mr Russell came by  
 from Australia by the Overland route. Meldrum came via Cape Horn.  
 They gave us much interesting information about Edward & some sister-  
 in-law. They live at Brisbane. The river is navigable to the town  
 for vessels of 300 tons. Edw's Assistant Surveyor & is doing well.  
 The soil about B. is fertile & flat. Russell has bought a large  
 property there. He & his friend Meldrum remained with us about  
 an hour. They are staying at the "Prince of Wales" Hotel, Sackville  
 St. At 4 pm Ellen & I met Maudsley when he came out from  
 the Hall. I was very sorry for him. He said he had lost the Exam  
 (Afterwards he found that was mistaken - He passed!) Now Charles  
 Lami is a very nice fellow. He bid him farewell at the College gates.  
 He goes tonight to the carriage camp to see his brother. Ellen & I went  
 to Dayan's Hotel, Abbey St & saw Miss Finlay. She wrote a note to  
 Mr Russell to say that she goes to Kilkenny tonight & will meet him  
 there. Sunday 28 Oct. 1855. To College Chapel - then walked to Glasnevin  
 Cemetery & the Zoological Gardens.  
 Monday 29 Oct. 1855. Called on Mr Russell, & Meldrum at the Prince

of Wales' hotel - brought  
 away by the one of his  
 has a contract to supply  
 out pipes &c. His brother  
 brother Edward (Russell)  
 employed getting roads  
 I walked to the "Droghda"  
 Exp Chapel. Read a  
 when he was at Kilkenny  
 the Moate hill 30  
 came from the Curragh  
 Enam. So Mr Cairns  
 Cousin who is an off  
 Wickham Row forming  
 to Chapel. During the  
 Trigonometry, Astronomy  
 Thursday 1<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1855  
 Wrote to Mr M., &  
 Medicine. Wrote to  
 Read Humboldt's View  
 forests along the bank  
 a thirst for travel  
 Sat. 3 Nov. 1855  
 Curriculum. At 10  
 Dr. Robinson's Harmony  
 hear "Preludes" on 9  
 Met young McCarthy  
 Sunday 4 Nov. "Black"

ing apies at the Grand Hotel  
 we looked over Father's  
 Oct. 1855. Up at 7. Manu  
 b. Gram. M. went alone to  
 friends from Australia had  
 I mean, I went there to see  
 towards a <sup>message</sup> ~~message~~ from  
 I went again to Clonmac  
 (E's brother-in-law) is  
 age, James Meldrum  
 Mr Russell came with  
 me came via Cape Horn  
 about Edward some sister  
 navigable to the town  
 Surveyor is doing well  
 has bought a large  
 remained with us about  
 of Wals' Hotel, Sackville  
 when he came out from  
 he had lost the Exam  
 He passed? From cheer  
 well at the College sets  
 his brother, Ellen & I  
 by. She wrote a note to  
 tonight & will meet him  
 then walked to Glasnevin  
 Meldrum at the Prince

of Wals' hotel - brought them to see the College Library Museum. They went  
 away by the one of train to Kingstown en route for Holyhead. Russell  
 has a contract to supply Sydney with water & he has come home to send  
 out pipes &c. His brother in Sydney will manage the rest for him. My  
 brother Edward (Russell told me) is Assistant Surveyor General, and is  
 employed getting roads made through the Colony. When they were gone  
 I walked to the Broomstone - wrote to Mother Richard &c. Went to  
 Exp Chapel. Read a letter from Richard. Mr Russell told me that  
 when he was at Killarney they had a walk to Knockshedan and  
 the Moate hill 30 Oct. 1855. To Chapel before breakfast. Manu  
 came from the Curragh about 3 P.M. & told me that he had passed by  
 Enam. So McCarsion informed him. This Ev he went to see his  
 Cousin who is an Officer in the 16<sup>th</sup> Lancs. I met M. at  
 Westland Row Terminus. He went to England. 31<sup>st</sup> Oct. Hallow Ev. Went  
 to Chapel. During the day I read in City of the Apostles. Studied Algebra  
 Trigonometry, Astronomy &c. Wrote to Mother.  
 Thursday 1<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1855. To Chapel - Read letters from Mother & Richard -  
 Wrote to Mother. Friday 2 Nov. Not feeling well. Obligated to take  
 medicine. Wrote to my brother Edward who is at Brisbane in Australia.  
 Read Humboldt's Views of Nature. His description of primeval  
 forests along the borders of the mighty Amazon renewed in me  
 a thirst for travel through the wild regions of the West  
 Sat. 3 Nov. 1855. Saw Mr Stahl & anticipated change in the  
 curriculum. At Monis's I bought Gesenius's Heb. Gram., Butler's analysis  
 & Robinson's Harmony of the Gospels. Wrote to Mother. Went to Coll. to  
 hear "Lectures on Physics" by the Regius Professor of Physics Dr Stokes.  
 Met young McCarthy there - tonight. read some Heb. Gram.  
 Sunday 4 Nov. "Black frost" - damp fog - Went to Chapel. Heard an excellent

Lesson from the Donnellan Lecture, Before dinner I walked to Sandymount. The tide was far out, so I walked over the dry sand until I came to the salt water. I took a drink of it. Saw a great many shells & thought of my dear Mary Macland Hardman (who is fond of them). Found a few corals - etc some & thought them very palatable. Home by 3. & after dinner went to the Coll. ( Chapel. Paul was the preacher. Wrote to night to Richard & Kate.

Monday 5 Nov. At study till 12.20. then went to see my Tutor, Mr Carson re "Lectures on the Classics". I had had Cap & gone on, & he asked me if I wasn't aware that I was liable to a fine for calling on a University Officer without my "Academics" on, as I paid Monie for taking care of them. I got them & then saw Mr. C. I wished to make some inquiries of Mr. Stant also, but he is such a cold disagreeable sort of "Fellow" that I did not call on him. However I have made up my mind to read the "Honour business" in Ethics & Classics - Bought some books at Monie's viz Butler's whole works 3/ Smith's Moral Systems 3/ Aristotle's Nicomachean Ethics 1/6. Brown's translation of same 4/6. Cicero 2/ & Translation 2/6. Got a letter as I returned to lodgings. Wrote to Mother & Matilda & sat up at study till midnight. Tuesday 6 Nov. To Chapel. In the Hall, Longfield & Carson divided the Hebrew students into 3 classes. I was told off for Mr. Stant's class. At 10 of I went to Mr. Carmichael's room <sup>we were</sup> told by him to prepare the first 5 sections of the 2nd Part of Stewart's Outlines of Moral Philosophy - He said he wd lecture every day & that it depended on ourselves how fast we got on - that if we read closely he wd put us through all the text books before the end of the term - in the following order (if I recollect right) Stewart's Outlines, 2nd Book of Aristotle's

Nicomachean Ethics, &  
In Aristotle we must  
Stewart's Outlines. A  
Society. The Rev. Mr. J.  
made an address on the  
Vesuvius, the Rev. Mr.  
So also did the Rev.  
Queer-looking old Jew  
It is now rather grey.  
thrown back against the  
is a tall, kind-looking  
his young days, he used  
questions brooded in Law  
Countenance & high forehead  
said that he believed  
Country wd. have to cover  
rapid progress in the  
Manchester. I  
I believe he is a Curator  
found Ellen there. She  
Wed. 7. Nov. 1855. He  
by Carson & Carmichael  
Aristotle to prepare! of  
gray who (she said) just  
is now master of Kill  
me about 26 years of  
married about 3 wd  
be with being of a



before dinner I walked to  
I walked over the day  
of it. Saw a great  
quarland Hardman (who is  
one of them very  
the Coll. Chapel. Parle was  
to see my sister, Mr Carson  
I spoke on, she asked me  
hire for calling on a  
"on", as I paid  
in then saw Mr. C.  
to also, but he is such a  
did not call on him  
at the "Honour business  
"on", by Butler's whole  
Aristotle, Nicomachean  
6. Cicero 2<sup>d</sup> & Translations  
lodgings. Wrote to Mother  
light. Tuesday 6 Nov  
I divided the Hebrew  
for the Stacks' class,  
told by him to prepare the  
outlines of Moral  
& that it depended on  
I closely he w<sup>d</sup>. put us  
the term in the following  
2<sup>d</sup> Book of Aristotle,

Nicomachean Ethics, Butler's Sermons, & Smith's Moral Systems,  
In Aristotle we must answer in Greek. All the PM. I was reading  
Stewart's Outlines. At 8 pm went to a meeting of the College Theological  
Society. The Rev. Mr Henry opened the meeting with prayer, the Auditor  
made an address on the utility of "Theological discussion". The Rev. Mr  
Vurschvitz, the Rev. Mr Pollock and the Rev. Mr Jordan also made speeches,  
so also did the Rev. Geo. Salmon, one of the Fellows. Henry is a  
queer-looking old gentleman, with hair which appears to have been black  
It is now rather grey. Most of the time he sat with his eyes shut & his head  
thrown back against the wall, yet he was an attentive auditor. Vurschvitz  
is a tall, kind-looking man. He said that when he was studying Law in  
his young days, he used to attend a meeting where they were wont to discuss  
questions mooted in Law. Pollock is a young man with a pale attenuated  
countenance & high forehead. He spoke at some length with force, and  
said that he believed the time was not far distant when the Clergy in this  
Country w<sup>d</sup>. have to contend against the Infidelity which is now making  
rapid progress in the manufacturing districts, of Eng<sup>d</sup> especially at  
Manchester. Jordan is also a young man & a fervent speaker  
I believe he is a curate at St. Michael's. On my return to Lodgings I  
found Ellen there. She had come up from Killucan by the last train  
Wed. 7. Nov. 1855. Heard my dear M. M. H. was unwell. To lecture  
by Parson & Carmichael. The former gave us 5 Chap<sup>s</sup> in 1<sup>st</sup> book of  
Aristotle to prepare! for Friday next. Heard from Malinda about a Mr  
Gray, who she said was to succeed Crampton as Rector of Killucan. He  
is now curate of Killucan, near Carrick on Shannon. He is, she informed  
me about 26 years of age, and has a melancholy appearance. He was  
married about 3 months ago to a nice young lady (What business has  
he with being of a sad countenance!) I'll hear him preach last

Sunday (4 Nov) from Amos 4-12. Prepare ye etc. She said he least distinctly has a nice accent. Ellen told me that Mr Russell said that Edward had £800 a year paid for a young man but he is worthy of it. Thursday 8<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1855 Off to College before Ellen was off went at 9 of to Stark for Hebrew, then to Carmichael for Ethics and at 11 of to the Dining Hall where a great number of students were assembled to commence attendance on Divinity Lectures. Mr Gwynne appointed them to the various lecturers. I was retained in his own class. Walked in the park till one of at which hour I went to Mr Gwynne's room N<sup>o</sup>. 40 He exam<sup>d</sup> us in the Greek of the Acts of the Apostles. One student did not pass & he must be re-exam<sup>d</sup> at the end of the Term. He may however, attend the intervening lectures. Home by 1/2 past 3. Read Stewart till 8 of. Then set to work on Aristotle for the 1<sup>st</sup> time. I like it, but it has kept me up till 1.30 of. Friday 9 Nov. 1855 To Coll. again. Mr Gwynne gave us as a theme for Latin Composition "The Expedition of Alexander & his Successors" We must have it done for tomorrow. Attended Chapel in pm. After tea wrote "theme" Studied Stewart & read Psalms & 1<sup>st</sup> Corinthian.

Sat. 10 Nov. '55 Made a mistake as to hour for Cassius lecture & had to wait till he came to Lecture Room (N<sup>o</sup> 27) at 10 of. Remained in most of day reading Aristotle & Cicero. Heard from Carmick. My dear M<sup>th</sup> was better.

Sunday 11 Nov. 1855. To Chapel along with Ellen. I rec<sup>d</sup> "Sacrament" After divine we went to St. Patrick's Cathedral, but were rather late, couldn't get a seat. After tea we went to the Chapel of the Holywell Asylum, heard ~~an~~ excellent sermon & good singing. Studied Stewart's outlines till bed time 11.20 of. This was a fine day.

Monday 12 Nov 1855  
to call on several of  
Mainwaring up till  
Tuesday 13 Nov. To  
Philosophy. After 3 of  
"Miracles" from Calc. Lib.  
Study till midnight.  
Lodging at 14, found  
till 1 of at night. To  
Ethics. W<sup>th</sup> Nece & Gw  
History. W<sup>th</sup> Nece  
having forgotten it.  
Letter to Mother, went to  
till 1/2 past midnight.  
five intellectual m<sup>th</sup>  
of Bib. Greek is a fine  
edition. Is rather low.  
Friday 16 Nov. 1855. At  
along the Royal Canal  
Came from home by 1/2  
Ellen came to my lodg<sup>s</sup>  
Came into town for a  
Bessie Roberts. Up  
the "Marian" was w  
in the Park, reading  
"Aristotle" went with  
five about an hour  
Sunday 18 Nov. 1855

... he". She said he reads  
 ... that Mr Russell said  
 a young man, but he is  
 ... before Ellen was of  
 ... for Ethel's and  
 ... of students were  
 ... Divinity Lectures. Mr  
 ... I was retained  
 ... till one of at which  
 ... He of am<sup>d</sup> us in the  
 ... did not pass & he must be  
 ... however, attend the  
 ... Stewart till 8 o' clock  
 ... I like it, but it has  
 ... 55 to Coll. again. He  
 ... "The Expedition of  
 ... it done for tomorrow  
 ... theme" Studied Stewart  
 ... Lewis's lecture & had to wait  
 ... & remained in most  
 ... from Carrick, my dear  
 ... Ellen, & I rec<sup>d</sup> "Savannah"  
 ... but were rather late,  
 ... the Chapel of the Holy next  
 ... singing. Studied Stewart's  
 ... a fine day

Monday 12 Nov 1855 After "Lectures" I met Ellen & went with her  
 to call on several people. I rec<sup>d</sup> letters from my dear Mother and  
 Mainwaring up till one of tonight at my studies.  
 Tuesday 13 Nov. 2<sup>d</sup> Lectures in Hebrew, Ethel's Biblical Greek & Moral  
 Philosophy. After 3 o' clock when I got home, Read "Dissertation on the  
 Miracles" from Coll. Lib<sup>r</sup>. Walked to Mrs Mulvaney's with Ellen. At  
 study till midnight. Wed 14 Nov, 1855 Again to Lectures - Back to  
 lodgings at 12, found Ellen waiting for me. At study all rest of day  
 till 1 o' at night. Thursday 15 Nov, '55 To Study in Hebrew, Greek & in  
 Ethel's. W<sup>m</sup> Keble & Gwynne in Divinity & Fitzgerald in Ecclesiastical  
 History. W<sup>m</sup> Keble commenced his lecture with an apology for  
 having forgotten it. Home at 3.30. Read Butler's 1<sup>st</sup> Sermon, mailed  
 letter to Mother, went to Mrs Mulvaney's for a few minutes - at study  
 till 1/2 past midnight. Fitzgerald, the Professor of Eccl. History is a  
 fine intellectual man, "un homme instruit". Smith, Professor  
 of Bib. Greek is a favourite also. He has an agreeable social disposi-  
 tion. Is rather low sized, stout, & I think about 44 years old.  
 Friday 16 Nov, 1855. After "lectures" I went to the Broadstone & walked  
 along the Royal Canal as far as the 1<sup>st</sup> bridge. A box of food things  
 came from home by "goods train" Dear Mother! you never forget me,  
 Ellen came to my lodgings and as I was going to "Ev<sup>g</sup> Chapel" she  
 came into town for a walk. She rec<sup>d</sup> a letter yesterday from  
 Bessie Roberts. Up till 1 o' tonight writing a Latin theme re  
 the "Marian war with Sylla". Sat. 17 Nov, '55 To "Chapel", walked  
 in the Park reading Stewart's "Moral Philosophy"; then to Canon  
 Aristotle "Went with Arthur & Flood into the Museum. Sat at the  
 fire about an hour with the latter talking about "Puseyism".  
 Sunday 18 Nov, 1855 To "Chapel" at 9.30. Ellen met me there after service,

& we walked home. At 4 pm my friend Arthur came up to tea with  
 us. We went to Pollock's Church with him & heard an eloquent  
 sermon from that clergyman. Hope I may soon hear of my Mary  
 Madland's health. "Parceque je l'aime avec la tout de mon  
 coeur" Monday 19 Nov. 1855. Up at 7.20. Heard from Council that Mary Madland  
 is not well. She is to come to town next week. Work today was - Got with  
 Canon, for Classics, at 10 of Cyprianus in Ethics, 11 of Ambrosius Kings Lecture in  
 Divinity, 12 of to Smith in Heb. Greek, 1 of to Garguere in Divinity, at 2 of  
 to Fitzgibbon in Eccl. History. Rather hungry by the time I got back to lodgings  
 had lunch with my friend Arthur, 12 South Frederick St. He came with me  
 we found Ellen chez moi. had coffee with us after which we accompanied  
 Ellen to Gloucestrian Terrace - I sat up till midnight reading. Tuesday  
 20<sup>th</sup> Nov. Transcribed "short-hand notes" of lectures (The "notes" were in Adell's system)  
 Ellen came from Gloucestrian Terrace. I went with her to Pims. Arthur called  
 at 12 of. & came with me & Ellen in search of a College described by Jilly. It was  
 pretty - had a garden in front & shrubbery towards the wall & was opposite some  
 large chapel. Mrs Montsiorat lived there. E. went in for a few minutes & then we  
 walked to "Hawthorn Cross" Cemetery. When we left Ellen at Gloucestrian Terrace I went with  
 Arthur to his lodgings & dined with him. At 8 of pm attended a meeting of the Theology  
 Socy in College, but we had mistaken the hour, only arrived in time to hear the con-  
 clusion of a speech by one of the students named Hardman. Then to Arthur's  
 lodgings for coffee. He came with me as far as Hancock St. Wed 21 Nov. 1855  
 At study until 4 pm. Read a letter from a Schoolfellow named Eve. Had a walk  
 with Ellen & on our return I brought down "sonnia mea" from "To avoyev" to my  
 little chamber downstairs. Accompan<sup>d</sup> Ellen to Gloucestrian Terrace & afterwards sat  
 up till 11 of <sup>reading</sup> Arthur's 3<sup>rd</sup> sermon, 2 Psalms. Wrote to dear Mother. Thursday 22 Nov  
 At lectures from 9 to 4. Ellen came over this eve & had a cup of cocoa "avec moi". Heard that  
 my Mary Madland was coming to town with her mother. I met them when they arrived

at Bradstone Linninus, He  
 They went to Haddington  
 Nov. 1855. Wished it were  
 not me there we had a  
 with us. Had lecture in  
 called on Arthur about  
 of last night at Latin Con-  
 (Embassid Moran, sat 7  
 College) & I had the pleasure  
 Sunday 25 Nov. 1855 At  
 Dyer's James Dean as  
 Wished I could have gone  
 I went also to Prof Chapel  
 Garguere preached from  
 Nov. 26 Nov. 1855 At Col-  
 called at 7 pm. & we went  
 Lodge there. Tuesday 27  
 had to go to a funeral.  
 Mr Hartman & Mr Stajic  
 Walker, Mr & Mrs Byrne &  
 (mine) met in Dining Rm  
 us for text Matt 26. 41.  
 allusion to the "Scurion" &  
 source to which we  
 out I went into the field  
 disappointed. Wished  
 Ellen left a note on my  
 did not come till 2 h

then came up to tea with  
 in & heard an eloquent  
 soon hear of my Mary,  
 avec le tout de mon  
 from Council that Mary Harlow  
 to today was. Got well  
 Archbishop King's Lecture in  
 square in Trinity, at 2 of  
 time I got back to Col. King's  
 at. He came with me  
 the which we accompanied  
 slight reading, Tuesday  
 notes were in (Shell's system)  
 to Pims. Arthur called  
 to be coached by self. At my  
 walk & was opposite soon  
 for a few minutes & then he  
 Embrassid Soran I went with  
 to a meeting of the Theology  
 and in time to hear the Con-  
 main. Back then to Arthur  
 out at. Wed 21 Nov. 1855  
 was named for a walk  
 from "TO APOYEOV" to ma-  
 and Soran. & afterwards with  
 dear M.M.H. Thursday 22 Nov  
 of cocoa avec moi. Heard that  
 I met them when they arrived

at Broadstone Inn, the child. (Richard Water & Peter Water) were with them  
 They went to Haddington Road. I prom<sup>d</sup> to go see Mary on Saturday. Friday 23  
Nov. 1855. Wished it were Sat. but I had to go to Coll. Ellen & Miss Bennett  
 met me there we had a look at the Library & Museum. Geo. Keys of Longford was  
 with us. Had lecture in 'Lect. History' & a walk as far as the Castle with Pilkington  
 called on Arthur had a walk with him. Sat 24 Nov. 1855 Sat up till one  
 of last night at Latin Compositions. at 1 PM Arthur called & came with me to  
 Embrassid Soran. at 7 PM he came with me & Ellen to Haddington Road (the party  
 Coll. King) & I had the pleasure of again seeing my dear Mary. M.H. Showing day  
Sunday 25 Nov. 1855 At Chapel Mr Byrne (Donnellan Lecture) preached,  
 before's James Bear not. Ellen went to Ch. with the "unknown lady" (my M.M.H.)  
 wished I could have gone also but College rules required my attendance there.  
 I went also to Col. Chapel so that I might have some time to myself during the week  
 Joyce preached from John 1-41.  
Nov. 26 Nov 1855 At Coll. for 7 hours (quite too much work in hand). Arthur  
 called at 7 PM. & we went to Anderson's in Gallops. & met Mrs Hutchinson & Miss  
 Lodge there. Tuesday 27 Nov. 55 From 9 to 12 at Coll. Smith did not lecture, as he  
 had to go to a funeral. I went to 5 Haddington Road for Ellen. Mrs W. & Mary  
 & Harman are staying there. Was introduced to a Miss Barclay, to Mr & Mrs  
 Walker, Mr & Mrs Byrne & Mr Ryan. Wed 28 Nov 55 to Coll. The J<sup>r</sup> Div. Class  
 (mine) met in Dining Room for Compos. McKeene Archb. King's (Lecture) gave  
 us for text Matt 26-41. "Watch & pray &c" We were to write a brief sermon, making  
 allusion to the "Saviour, the temptation, the weakness of human nature, and the  
 source to which we should look for aid in time of trial". When we came  
 out I went into the Coll. Park in hope of meeting Ellen & M.M.H. - was  
 disappointed. Waited 2 hours at the Coll. Gate, but they did not come, alas!  
 Ellen left a note on my table saying she would be at Mrs W's. I went there. E.  
 did not come till 2 hours later, but M.M.H. was there, which was a pleasure

interview. Also Miss Miss Douglas & Fanny Montserrat. Mary served a Com  
 leaf in my Note Book. She told me that she was in town today with Miss B. &  
 saw me I promised to procure a Commission for Mrs Water. Je serai  
 bien aise de faire quelque chose for her, or the "unknown lady". Set  
 up till 12.30 at Hebrew. Thursday 29 Nov. 1855 Up early at Hebrew. On  
 returning from Coll I went to Cloubrasil Terrace for Ellen, and Sutton hay  
 come we went for Mary M.A. & along with her to the Rotunda to see  
 a "Panorama of the War" (a lot of private matter here in my old diary  
 written in Adell's System of Short hand which I cannot now (1898) read  
 No doubt Mary Madland & I were the subjects of it) Half past 10 when  
 we came back to 5 Haddington Road. Mrs W was gone to bed, but we sat  
 up till 12 of with "Mary" & with Fanny Montserrat

Friday 30 Nov. St. Andrew's Day. Blessings on him! Holiday in 2.6.5.  
 Relieved from "Lecturing". I went to Bank on bus for Mrs Water.  
 Mary prom<sup>t</sup>. I called for Pilkington at his lodgings (Harold's Cross) He came  
 with me. called for a moment at Cloubrasil Terrace then looked over my books.  
 Left P. 1.30 on O.7. He lent me Whittaker's Catechism on Heb. from  
 New Bank we walked to Haddington Road. Ellen was there and my "unknown  
 lady". I wd like to have remained, but did not as Pilkington was with  
 me. Ellen came away with us & said they were I gave of flowers  
 called with a message from dear Mother. Oh how glad I was to hear of her  
 A good loving Mother is a treasure beyond price. At Monix I bought  
 Townson's Harmony of the 4 Gospels for 6/- sent to Canal Office for a  
 cable & brought it to Haddington Road. See this w/ with my candle  
 (Mrs Lynch) up till 1 of at Latin composition. Sat. 1 Dec 1855. To  
 Carson's rooms at 10.40 with Latin composition. Coming home with Pilkington  
 we called for a few minutes at Forsyth's rooms in Anne St. About 6 pm  
 Ellen & I went to Haddington Road & I bought a little car to Mrs W. for the Baby.

Met Mary Madland H. & F.  
 Ryan. Mary showed me  
 in Australia. Sunday 2  
 I was late for "Chapel"  
 also late. - we walked to

Ellen was in the gallery,  
 Chapel - & after reading  
 Terrace & took Ellen to  
 an op of the death last  
 Tibson. Monday 3 Dec.  
 Brought a book to Mary  
 Wed. 5 Dec 1855 To the  
 -oration. Did not go to  
 had a severe cold. Sa  
 Heb. Gram. & Townson's  
 in Fwinity. Ethus. Eccles.  
 Uncle Frank called here  
 a long walk out to  
 Southly Dublin, across  
 In my walk I saw a bla  
 - to boy Chapel after  
 rooms for my Latin Dictio  
 Co. Tipperary He told me  
 composition at Hebrew  
Sat. 8 Dec. 1855. To  
 them but Mary Hardman  
 was laid up with a lame  
 fault of Chancery to see

ernat. Many served a long  
course today with Miss B. &  
Mr. Water. "Je s'excuse"  
the "unknown lady". Sat  
up early at Hebrew, on  
for Ellen, and Sutton hay  
to the Ration de la see  
matters here in my old diary  
cannot now (1898) read  
of it. Half past 12 when  
I went to bed, but we got  
to errat

in! Holiday in 260.  
a bus. for Mrs Water,  
Miss (Harold's) from. We saw  
the lasted over my books  
Mrs. Catherine on the 3rd.  
was there and my "unknown"  
at as Pilkington was well

I began of Clonlock  
and I went to hear of her  
At Monia I bought  
went to Canal office for a  
to cop. with my landlady

Sat. 1<sup>st</sup> Dec 1855. To  
my home with Pilkington  
Anne St. About 6 pm  
car to Mrs W. for the Baby.

Met Mary Hardland H. Fanny Montserrat, Miss Danlay, 2 W. Walkers &  
Rye. Mary showed me a map of Sydney which she had recd. from her uncle  
in Australia. Sunday 2<sup>nd</sup> Dec 1855. My shoes were not cleaned early enough &  
I was late for "Chapel". On wh. I suppose I shall be fined. Pilkington  
also late. - he walked down the Quay & came back in time to hear the sermon

Ellen was in the falling, I had been waiting for her they said. Went to the  
Chapel - after reading in Townson's Harmony at my lodgings I went to Glenhead  
Terrace & took Ellen to Pollard's Ch. in Leeson St. recd. a paper which gave  
an acc of the death last Sunday in Mullingar of Kate Johnson's Uncle, Mr. John  
Johnson. Monday 3 Dec. Attended "Lectures". Ellen went home. Tuesday 4 Dec  
Brought a book to Mary Hardman. Home at 11 pm. Night cold

Wed. 5 Dec 1855 To the Dining Hall for Composition. Subject the Transfig-  
-uration. Did not go to Carson's as I had not done the business moreover,  
had a severe cold. Sat up tonight till 20 minutes before 3 o'cl at Butler's  
Keb. Gram. & Townson's Harmony. Thursday 6<sup>th</sup> Dec 1855. Attended Lectures  
in Trinity, Ethics, Eccles. History, Hebrew & Biblical Greek. Pessie Roberts &  
Uncle Frank called here this evening Friday 7 Dec, 1855. After Lectures, I took  
a long walk out to the Country - up a long lane, right thro' fields on a  
southerly direction, across the Dundrum Railway & into the little village of Milltown

In my walk I saw a blackbird which reminded me of the woods & groves at home  
- to the Chapel after my 3<sup>rd</sup> dinner. Rattapre preached. Went to Arthur's  
rooms for my Latin Dictionary. met Mr O'Brien a Sen<sup>r</sup> Sophister, He comes from  
Co Tipperary. He told me expects to be in the business of Cashel. I wrote my Latin  
composition at Arthur's rooms. Home at midnight. Cold today.

Sat. 8 Dec, 1855. To College at 10. Sat 11 o'cl to Haddington road. No one  
there but Mary Hardman & her cousin Fanny Montserrat and little Dick who  
was laid up with a lame knee & lying on a sofa. Mrs Water had gone to the  
part of Phancey to see "Master" Lytton. She came in soon afterwards. Mary

took a walk together to Lord Gardenier St., Mrs W. came a little way with us. Ma Chen Mary & I walked up & down about an hour in Gard. St. waiting for her Mother. We then went back to Mrs Moulbrant's. On my way back to lodgings I called, en passant at Mrs Cotton's, Adelaide Road to enquire for Bessie Robert & Uncle Frank - but they were "out", at 6 pm I went again to Haddington Road and accompanied Mary Chen Mother to the Theatre Royal. The play was "The Merchant of Venice" - followed by "The Resuscitation of an Egyptian Mummy, 3000 years old".

We left the theatre at 12 & walked rapidly home along the streets which were whitened by a light covering of snow & hail. The sky was clear, and the stars shone bright in the blue sky. Just as we were crossing up to the Canal bridge there was a flash of lightning or ball of electric fire, which seemed to me to throw out sparks, immediately afterwards we heard distant thunder. Ma Chen Mary was rather frightened. Mrs W. gave us a nice supper. Nearly 2 of whom I reached my lodgings. This was my Birth day.

Sunday 9 Dec 1883. Cold, & streets white with snow. Went to Chapel Sat up in the Gallery on the right hand side. McNeice preached Monday 10 Dec. After dinner I hung to call, with books under my arm & ran to keep my blood from freezing, for the biting wind blew keen & cold from the North<sup>W</sup> regions. Went to all my Lectures, but Smith's on Pitt Street was not given. He did not come. I dothas put down our names for attendance were not inclined to wait in the cold. Between 12 & 1 I walked in the fall. Park for exercise. At 1 o' to Gurgum in Driveway Sat 2 to Fitzgibbon for Eccl. History. After 4 reached my lodgings & found the table, attended with various punchings - a sign that some one had been there. "Maria" told me it was my sister Ellen. She was gone to see Bessie Robert in Adelaide Road. She (Ellen) had come from Killucan by the morning train. Mean time Pilkington

called - wrote a note & had at the moment. He left me good bye, as she and After tea Ellen went home Broadside. We called for Home Terrace, Haddington Mrs Wates, Mrs Moulbrant Pierre Jones, Miss Barclay & 2 of Mr Jones, Mr & with headache & a severe Westmoreland St. to meet Mr Lkenestaken. I went to who is in Stewart's Office Mr Kierans, then to the where I left them and was Whately's Logic & renewed a piece of mahogany. I sat up till 3 o' in the at 11 & went to Haddington of course I did. - Then Mother at her deus ex monow. The Fates were gone with her. She was beautiful, but I love of heart. Thursday 13 not therefore in time for watch at 8<sup>1/2</sup> in Grafton Called on Arthur for



in W. Lane a little way  
about 20 hours in Gard?  
Mrs Mouberratt. On my  
follow, Adelaide Road  
"here" out? at 6 pm  
Mary's mother to  
of "Fenice". Followed  
my, 3000 year old?  
home along the coast  
snow & hail. The sky  
the sky, just as we  
flash of lightning or  
saw out sparks, Am.  
Ma Chow Mary was  
her. "Nearly 2 of which  
day.  
? Snow. Went to 'Chapel'  
Heere preached  
looks under my arm  
and blue Keen + cold  
at Smiths on Pitt Street.  
Our names for attendance  
between 12 + 1. I walked in  
Divinity Sat 2 to Fitzgibbon  
and the table, talked with  
me, "Maria" told me of  
Robert in Adelaide Road  
in. Mean time Pilkington

79  
called - wrote a note & had a share of bacon & cabbage, wh. I happened to have  
at the moment. He left when Ellen & Bessie Roberts came in. Bessie was come to bid  
me good-bye as she and her Uncle were to return to the County next day.  
After tea Ellen went home to Killycane by the 7.15 pm train. She drove to the  
Broadstone. We called for a minute to see Arthur. From there I went to 5  
Home Terrace, Haddington Road to see Mary Mustard, met also there Mr Walker  
Mr Waters, Mr Mouberratt & her son Mark, Sam Walker, Mr & Mrs Byrne, Mr  
Dine Jones, Miss Barclay & Mr Ryan. Did not leave for home until nearly  
2 of . Mr Jones, Mr & Mrs Byrne went with me. Tuesday 11 Dec 1855 Wound  
with headache & severe cold & did not rise till after 9 of. At 12 of was in  
Westmoreland St. to meet Mrs Waters, Mr Walker, "my dear Mary". Mary had her  
like's taken. I went with the ladies to the "Four Courts" to see Mr Walker  
who is in Stewart's Office, Ex. Chancery Court. We then drove to Tomineck St to  
Mr Kidway's, then to the Broadstone & thence to Mr Sweeney's, Sackville St  
where I left them and went to Ardee St. Open to the Coll. Library & took out  
Whately, Logic & renewed "Treatise on Miracles". Finally to Haddington Road with  
a piece of mahogany I had purchased for Mr Waters. - Wrote to Mother &  
sat up till 3 of in the night at study. Wed. 12 Dec 1855 To call - out  
at 11 & went to Haddington Road. Mr W asked me to execute a Commission  
of course I did. - Then hurried to the Broadstone, in time to see Mary about  
Mother & her dear infants off by train. "My love" was gone. + I go to-  
morrow. The fates were against me. How much I would like to have  
gone with her. She knows not yet how much I love her. She is particularly  
beautiful, but I love for the innocence & purity of her mind & her goodness  
& heart. Thursday 13. 1855 Had something to get for Mr Waters, & was  
not therefore in time for "Her Lecture" went to the Office - got Richard's  
waite at 5 in Grafton St, hurried to Morris' for books, Capt & fown  
called on Arthur for my Latin Dictionary. He was not in. But I went up

to his rooms & got it. It was nearly 4 pm but Miss Lynch very kindly got some Corned beef & good tea, and then I drove to the Bradstone reaching it 5 minutes before the train started. The Carriage were full but a young man who has been all round the world, having been out in Australia at Ballarat digging, & at New Zealand & home to Cape Horn. My dear Brother Richard met me at the Station & we walked home - the roads being slippery. Mr W & Mary had gone away by the Midday train.

Friday 14<sup>th</sup> Dec 1855 Went to Glen with Richard

Sat. 15<sup>th</sup> Dec 1855 Heard from Carrick, that Mr Walter & Mary had to wait several hours at Mullingar for the Coach. It was late at night when they reached home. Tonight Richard & I read some Chaps in "Proverbs" & "Romans" & I studied some of "Lowson's Harmony"

Sunday 16<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1855. Went to Ch. with (Miss Marjory Mulvany) Richard, Kate & Ellen. The Rev Cecil Russell of Lynelspann. preached. After dinner Eliza, Ellen, Kate & I walked to Caharnoy. When we returned I went to Riggsville with Wm & James Fawcett who were waiting for me to go tea with them.

Tuesday 18<sup>th</sup> Dec 1855 Up before 4 o' & studied Scrup. Heb. Gram & Whately's Logic. Had a walk before breakfast, with gun in hand - up thro' the moat field & down to the river side. Kate & Ellen sewed covers on some of my books. Wed. 19. 1855

Up early & read for some hours. Richard went to the Railway Station & met Mr Mulvany, who came from Ballinacloe

Thursday 20 Dec 1855 Mulvany went away with his little girl. Mrs Sibbs of Mullingar was buried today. Mother went to M-gar by midday train & returned by the 8 o' train

Friday 21 Dec. 1855

Minutes. Sat. 22 Dec.

Sunday 23 Dec. 1855

Brother preached from John 1 I am! Went to Glen at 2 pm. Read

& some Chaps of the Bible with instruction for the guidance of

new dull or un-converted

yet an (the most of us)

It is a laudable manner

was written by inspiration

we have not only more

your Christ, and of

excuse at the day of

of ourselves! It behooves

with the Scriptures daily

Christmas Day 1855 The

peace, the sun shone

not almost faintly it was

Our roast beef & boiled

with a good Plum Pudding

to church. Rev P. March

to the Rectory St. M.

son Richard had

of mine before he was

his illness. In the eve

night read in "Stewart"

Miss Lynch very kindly  
took to the Brodston  
the carriage, were built  
the world, having been  
in Zealand & shown her  
at the Station & we  
W & Mary had gone

Richard

that Mrs Walter & Mary  
for the Coach Sp  
me. Taught Richard  
Romans & I studied

Logan (Miss Mary)  
& Cecil Russell of  
Ellen, Kate & I walked  
Pippinella with Wm  
to go tea with them  
& Scup. Reb. Gram  
breakfast, with sun  
in to the river side  
books. Wed. 19. 1855  
& went to the railway  
from Ballinacloe  
way with his little  
and today. Mother  
at by the 8 of train

Friday 21 Dec. 1855 Richard unwell. Am <sup>now</sup> reading "March south  
Miracles. Vol. 22 Dec. Read in "Stewart's" Outline of Moral Philosophy"  
Sunday 23 Dec. 1855 To Ch. this morn. with Richard, Kate, Fanny & Ellen, Mr  
Marsh preached from John 1-14. Monday 24 Dec 1855. My late. What a sad fellow  
I am! Went to Glen across the fields, took shelter in Red Coloe, from a shower  
of rain. At 2 pm. Rebut I went to choir-practice. This ev. I studied "Johnson's Harmony"  
& some Chaps of the Bible with Richard. "In the Holy Script. are to be found the best in-  
struction for the guidance of mankind in their duty, to God and to each other. It is  
never dull or un-interesting, there is always something interesting in it, and  
yet we (the most of us) seldom open a Bible, or if we do open it, we read  
it in a careless manner, without paying much attention to those words which  
were written by inspiration of the Holy Spirit, for our instruction. In its pages  
we have not only those of the prophets, but also the precepts of our Lord & Redeemer  
Jesus Christ, and of his holy Apostles. What then, can we plead as an  
excuse at the day of judgment when we are called on to give an account  
of ourselves! It behoves us now to prepare for that day. We should con-  
sult the Scriptures daily & pray for divine light on what we read.  
Christmas Day 1855 The mild stormy weather of the last few days has disap-  
peared. The sun shone out and the air was so soft & balmy that you  
w'd almost fancy it was mid-Summer. We were all cheerful & contented  
Our roast beef & broiled leg of mutton were followed by a huge dish laden  
with a good Plum Pudding. Ellen, Richard, Fanny, Kate, Ellen & I went  
to church. Rev. P. Marsh preached. In pm. I walked with Richard, Ellen & Kate  
to the Runny St. Mrs. Stephens, told me that she heard lately that her  
son Richard had had yellow fever. He was a Quondam "Comrade"  
of mine before he went to the United States. I was pained at hearing of  
his illness. In the evening, after dinner, I walked to Boat View & at  
night read in "Stewart's Outlines" & Johnson's Harmony.

Wed 26. Dec 1855 Read a letter from "Arthur" dated 20 Dec, & at  
Les Forins, Calot Parish, Guedonsey. He said that when he was  
biting the ground was frozen and the air cold. There was a Fox  
hunt today. Perry of Ballinacall had a bit of apoplexy &  
was taken home in a Carriage of Vandeleur's. On the Prairies of  
North America there has been a great fight between the Indians &  
the United States Soldiers. The Soldiers got the worst of it, altho  
they were more numerous than the Indians. Robt. Kate & I read  
some chapters in Job & in 1<sup>st</sup> Corinthians.

Thursday 27. Dec. 1855 Went with Richard to Meath Field to lay  
out a ditch which Wat Carl began digging. Heard that Perry  
of Ballinacall was dead. Tonight studied Stewart,  
Chabauty, French & Bourgeois Harmony. Friday 28 Dec 1855  
Finished reading "Stewart's Moral Philosophy". Sat. 29<sup>th</sup> Walked after  
Sunday 30<sup>th</sup> Dec 1855 to Ch with Richard Kate & Ellen. Heard preachers  
afternoon Richard & I walked round by Rathwin, Bostons, Keshoge  
Carristown home. Monday 31<sup>st</sup> Dec. 1855 Went with Richard  
to a Lecture on Agric. Chemistry by Professor Davy. I took  
down most of it in shorthand (Adell's System)

1856

Tuesday 1<sup>st</sup> January 1856 I had a long walk West. ~~to the park.~~  
Went to a 2<sup>nd</sup> Lecture by Davy. Sent a report of it to the Westminster  
Guardian. Wed 2<sup>nd</sup> Jan. 1856 Studied Butler's Addressing Sermon  
& "Prædicationes in the Prairies". 3<sup>rd</sup> Jan. Let Lily have a volume of  
'L'histoire d'Angleterre'. 4<sup>th</sup> Jan. One of our horses driven by Wat  
Carl to Milltown got into a "Scraw-ligger" but some people helped him  
to get her out. Sat. 5 Jan. 1856 Read a letter from JW Coe one of my school  
fellows at Manchester. He is going to Elphin & will come here, en passant

to see me, "Je serai bien  
ordinairement venant à In  
Came well Reith & me  
flurry as he used at  
12 Jan. Sat. Jimmy  
ball-shooting in Meath  
Sunday 13 Jan. To Ch with  
have a class in the Sun.  
Last night I read 2

Mon. 14 Jan 1856 Altho  
-cultural Chemistry. To  
them of the Senior Socy  
(Clavis. The number  
Bolton Waller 2<sup>nd</sup> & Ro  
Wed 16 Jan. 1856. Am at  
heard that Mary Maden  
visit in the Spring, 2  
Sat. 16 Jan. 1856 Lovell  
has come back to them  
our, our gates at the bar  
Ch. Eliza Ellen, Robt &  
Wm Fawcett has got a  
He is pleased with them  
-houses at Killulagh  
near great Burn. (The  
Cocoa) at Fawcett's.  
Th. D. Dear mother for  
et je 'Crime' he are co

"dated 20 Dec, and  
 id that when he was  
 There was a fox  
 bit of a poplery &  
 On the Prairies of  
 between the Indians, &  
 the worst of it, abt 18  
 . Rich<sup>d</sup>, Kate & I read

to visit to lay  
 going, heard that they  
 died Stewart,

Friday 28 Dec 1855  
 Sat. 29<sup>th</sup> Walked to Glen  
 & Ellen. Heard preached  
 in, Balthasar, Kuelogin  
 went with Richard  
 Professor says, I like  
 them)

all West. the feed.  
 part of it to the West  
 this Sunday morning  
 is a volume of  
 horns driven by Wat  
 & some people helped him  
 JW Coe one of my school  
 will come here, en passant

to see me, "Je serai bien aise de le voir ici" (This Coe after his  
 dedication went to India) Thursday 10 Jan. Wm + Jct. Fawcett  
 came with Rich<sup>d</sup> to meet Coe who arrived by 6 of train. He was  
 Harry as he used at school, Friday 11 Jan. Coe left for Ephraim  
 12 Jan. Sat. Jimmy Coe & I went to Glen, & afterwards had some  
 ball-shooting in Goat View.

Sunday 13 Jan. To Ch with Rich<sup>d</sup>, Kate & Ellen. Rev A Marsh preached, I  
 have a class in the Sunday school which is held before morning service.  
 Last night I rec<sup>d</sup> 2 French newspapers from Father,

Mon. 14 Jan 1856 Attended another of Prof<sup>r</sup>. Dwyer's lectures on Agri-  
 cultural Chemistry. Tonight I saw my name in the "Express" among  
 those of the Senior Sophisters who were recommended for Honours in  
 Classics. The number recommended was 13. Michael Lloyd Rawlin's,  
 Bolton Waller 2<sup>nd</sup>. & Robert J. Roberts 3<sup>rd</sup>. This ev. very cold.

Wed 16 Jan. 1856. Am about to begin translation of the Epistle to the Galatians.  
 Heard that Mary Madland Hardman et sa soeur Fanny will pay us a  
 visit in the Spring. Delightful! Je serai bien aise de cela"

Sat. 16 Jan. 1856 Lovely day. Birds singing for joy that Spring weather  
 has come back to them. A man named Peter Lunn is building stone jugs,  
 over our gates at the back of the garden. Sunday 27 Jan. 1856. Abli-

Ch. Elijia Ellen, Rich<sup>d</sup> & I walked to the Downs about Monday 28. Jan.  
 Wm Fawcett has got a new Xenophon & Gallwaith & "Shaughton's Auth"  
 He is pleased with them. There were some "Coursing matches" with grey-  
 hounds at Killlulagh. I did not go to them, but I hear that there  
 was a great run. Wed 30 Jan. 1856, Rich<sup>d</sup> & I had tea (or rather  
 Cocoa) at Fawcett's. Tonight I packed up, for another term in  
 H. D. Dear mother gave me many luxuries. Elle est une bonne mère  
 et je l'aime beaucoup. Thursday 31 Jan. 1856 Up at 1/2 past 3 of

Ellen & Mother up about 5. & Richard soon after 6. Walked to Sta with Ellen & Richard - James Kerr let my luggage, morning cold & frosty. At Ferns' Lock Young Maoney from Trim took his seat in the train en route to Dublin to attend the lectures with me. Left luggage at <sup>James Kerr's</sup> Dunnes, in Constitution Hill where I left my hat, box & a small basket. Then to Morris' in Anglesa St. & paid for 2 University Calendars - On there to the University. Met Flood & walked round the park with him. At 11 o'clock delivered a (Diving) Lecture at 11 AM. At 12 I went to the Park again, looking over the proofs of "Galatians" for the Exam which took place at 1 o'clock & was by "Gwynne". He had not time to exam. all. I & some others an. the exam on Monday. I sat between Berry of Lynelspan, & Pilkington. I took lodgings in Byrnie of Anglesa St. (not far from Coll) B. has a tailor's establ. on the ground floor. Friday 1<sup>st</sup> Feb. Went to "the Castle" to see the "Relieving of the Guard" (Soldiers were always an attraction for me - I ought to have been one) Saw the Lord Lieut. Earl of Fermans walking on the balcony. At 1 o'clock went to see the Rev Dr (Grove my tutor) in coll. but he was engaged with an Exam - I went round to Stephens' place to see the "Exhib<sup>n</sup> of Just Industry", & also to the Museum in Kildare St. To Evl. Chapel afterwards - then to my old lodgings at 11 Lynelspan in Camden St. & had tea there. Read "Townson's Harmony" Sat. 2<sup>nd</sup> Feb. Walked below the Custom House, then to "the Castle" again to see "Guard Changing" Visited Marsh's Library, & obtained "Form" to be billed for Admission to reading privately. The Librarian showed me some very old manuscripts. One was of the "Gallic War" & another was a Diary kept by Arch. Bishop Marsh of his own life. He was born in 1638. Saw Dr farrow in Coll after 1 o'clock. Left Richards' watch cut (civets (or civels)) of Jaabton St. Wrote home. Went to Evl. Chapel in coll. Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup> Feb. Up so late that I had to run

off to morning Chap. with side. Salmon preached, & then Phoenix Park & also Hawthorn trees. Tonight 4.7. Began to read "Helen" - Michael's Honor Lecture in the of the Insular Disputations. Diving lecture, at 12 to 1 o'clock in Trinity. Dr Smith also on the Prophecies. & the Study of the practice of H.M. I witnessed a Shambo shape of the Pilot Boat of War. The boat kept while the warmer pepped. At one time one thought to retreat, but they came advanced and dashing. Clambered up her side with hand conflict ensued. A shot & bloodless shot of the boat. After time watching the green & perpetual mounds, the shore. Man with a Neptune's domain. I behold if we O. take it

after 6. Walked to the  
 gaze morning cold  
 in Trin took his seat in  
 lectures with me  
 when I left my hat  
 by place 4, & paid for  
 university. But Flood  
 ice delivered a (owing  
 & again. Looking over  
 took place at 1 of  
 I & some others an to  
 Lapan, & Pilkington. (to  
 from Coll) B. has a  
 went to the Castle to  
 always an attraction  
 Leub. Earl H. Formans  
 Rev Dr. Green (my tutor)  
 I went round to Stephen  
 to the Museum in  
 my old lodgings at 10  
 Townson's Harmony  
 to "the Castle" again to see  
 tained Form' to be killed  
 showed me some very old  
 was a Scary kept by fish.  
 Saw Dr. Formans in Coll  
 4) of Frabton St. Write  
 to late that I had to see

off to morning chapel without breakfast, sat up in the Gallery on the left hand  
 side. Salmon preached, H.C. adm<sup>n</sup>. & I rec<sup>d</sup> it. After dinner I had a long walk  
 thro' Phoenix Park & along the Lebbey. It was a delightful ramble, among the  
 Hawthorn trees. To night read some Ch<sup>rs</sup> in Bible & studied Pininck's Analysis of  
 N. 7. Began to read Nelson on the Festivals. Monday 4 Feb. 1856 Attended Cor-  
 -michael's Honor Lecture in Ethics at 10 o. He gave us the first 10 Chap<sup>s</sup> of that P.  
 of the Jusculan Disputations to prepare for Thursday next. At 11 o. to Mr. Keece's  
 Divinity Lecture, at 12 to Smith's on Brit. Greek & at 1 o. to Gwynne my Sub Lecture  
 on Divinity. Dr. Smith advised us to study Hodge on the Romans. Daught & Norton  
 on the Prophecies, & the Jusculan Disputations. Tuesday 5<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1856 Walked to  
 Sandymount & along the strand to Kingstown, crowds assembled to witness the  
 gunnery practice of H.M.S. Blenheim, I was not there in time for it, but  
 I witnessed a Sham battle between the boats & an imaginary enemy in the  
 shape of the Pilot Boat No. 4 which was manned by a party from the Mem-  
 of War. The boats kept rowing round her firing their big guns from their sterns  
 while the marines pegged away with their muskets. It was quite interesting.  
 At one time we thought the boats were getting the worst of it, for they appeared  
 to retreat, but they came on again with renewed vigour, firing as they  
 advanced and dashing with loud shouts right up to the side of the boat. They  
 clambered up her side with boarding pikes & cutlasses, & a fierce hand-to-  
 hand conflict ensued - the bright blades flashed in the air, but after a  
 a short & bloodless struggle the "Enemy" was captured & taken in tow by  
 2 of the boats. Afterwards there was a boat race, I stood for some  
 time watching the green waves rolling in upon the rocks. They keep up a  
 perpetual murmur, heedless of time or man, - for ever dashing on  
 the shore. Man with all his power can make but little encroachment on  
 Neptune's domain. There he reigns supreme. Oh! what wonders we sh<sup>d</sup>  
 behold if we c<sup>d</sup> take in one view the wide world beneath the waves! There

the first room at pleasure, & strange weeds & flowers grow far beyond the power of our sight. What numbers of people have looked upon the sea during the past 400 years - some most of them, to that bound whence no traveller shall return. The sea still remains with the same sub & flood. I too have looked upon it & I also must pass away in course of time. Whether shall I wander before that "last time" come to me! I know not "the secret things belong to the Lord our God". O, tempus! quam breve! Yet long enough for us to make a proper use of it. and to prepare for that Divine which shall have no end. I walked back from Kingstown (in all my walk 16 miles or so) I had had a delightful day. Tonight I read Cicero's Deomson's Harmony, & Chapters in "Job" & 2<sup>nd</sup> Corinthians. The day was fine - but just now (midnight) the rain is plashing agst my windows. To bed at 1 o'.

Wed 6 Fevrier. Up late. Very wet. Remained at my books till 1 o' had a walk to the Broadstone, met several people I knew up from the Country - To English - then study. Night stormy.

Thursday, 7 Fevrier 1856. Went to Stair's rooms & along with others were told by a Porter that Mr. S. a<sup>d</sup> not decline in Hebrew what we were to go to Mr. Lee this term. To his rooms therefore we went. He told us to prepare Genesis 1-16. So far we all think it is a change for the better from Mr. S. to Mr. Lee. Was at lectures till 2 pm - Read letters from Dilly, &c. - Sat up till after 1 o' reading Cicero's Tusculan Disputations & Butler's arg' for a future life - & a Chap' in Job. Most of wet - pm dry. Friday 8<sup>th</sup> Feb. After lectures I took a walk up Dunelm St. To Col Chapel, & then a walk to Rutland Square. At Hebrew tonight.

Sat. 9 Feb. Had a walk as far as Light Ho. on North Wall, and on my return found breakfast ready prepared by a good humoured looking girl named Anne Joseph. The "Pleiad's" weeping, much to the grief of others to me especially for it had been

my intention to take a long  
Room of the Mechanic's Hall  
Sunday 10 Feb. 1856 To Chap  
preached. In PM after a  
fond of long walks. In the  
Sq. round by Drumcon  
and poor little "Cozy"  
North Strand. A very  
this evening, she came  
of beauty. Monday 11 Feb.  
Museum - missed one  
Tuesday 12<sup>th</sup> Feb. To lecture  
walk to beyond the Mark  
Rue. a letter addressed in an  
letter & sketch, whose com.  
She is my "Regina dea"  
12.40. O'Connell on Ron  
about 1/2 past 2 pm I le  
down the street for a walk, w  
arm was caught, & locking  
Mr. H's 1/2 brother, He let  
I hurried back to my  
sister) We had some other  
then went with Dilly (she  
but she was out. Dilly  
to bed early, but I had to  
Lectures. & afterwards be  
attached to the Anatomy R



my intention to take a long walk beyond Conliff. At 6 pm I went to the Reading Room of the Mechanics Institute, in Lower Abbey St.

Sunday 10 Feb. 1856 To Chapel at 1/2 past 9. The Rector Prof of Divinity (Dr. Butler) preached. In P.M. after a little Latin reading, I went out for a constitutional - I am fond of long walks. On this occasion I went by Sackville St. to Ft. Britain Dr. Hounslow Sq. round by Drumcondra, & past Waterfall Vies (No 2) where John & I and poor little "Cozy" (Gettrude) lived many years ago. (1844). Park by North Strand. A very handsome & strange lady brought me a jug of water this evening. She came & went like a flash of lightning, or rather an angel of beauty.

Monday 11 Feb. 1856 Eliza came to town. I got her to see the Coll. Library & Museum - missed our lecture - Eliza went home by Evf train

Tuesday 12<sup>th</sup> Feb. 3 lectures - set up of study until 11<sup>30</sup> pm. Wed. 13 Feb Had a walk to beyond the Market. attended Carmichael's lecture on Cicero, "In Dis." But a letter addressed in an unknown hand, & on opening it there appeared a "Lady letter & slatery" whose countenance beamed with affection (for me, of course) She is my "Regina deadum". To Chapel at 4 pm. Reading until 12.40. Elshausen on Romances, & Hebrew.

Thursday 14 Feb. 1856. Left lecture about 1/2 past 2 pm I left Cap & from at my rooms, and was just setting off down the street for a walk, when I heard some one running after me. Presently my arm was caught, & looking round, I was surprised to see little Sam Waters, my Mr. M's 1/2 brother. He told me that my sister Matilda came to town this morning. I hurried back to my rooms & was delighted to see dear Dilly (my baroness's sister) We had something to eat. I took Sam for a little walk - back then went with Dilly (& Sam) We called at Mrs Byrne's, 81 Harcourt St, but she was out. Dilly & Sam, were afraid they were. They were tired & wanted to bed early, but I had to read the Analogy till 11 pm. Friday 15 Feb. Off to Lecture & afterwards brought Dilly & Sam to the big Library at the Museum attached to the Anatomy Rooms. We had dinner before 2 of us I had to be off at

Fitzgerald's lecture on Eccles. History. In the PM Lily & I saw Sam off by steamer for Glasgow, & then went to tea at Byrne's, 61 Harcourt St.

Sat 16 Feb. Lily & I went to Bachelor's Walk to see Mr Jounley Hardman. We left town by train from Broadstone at 5 pm. Forsythe called <sup>on</sup> ~~on~~ my cap & gown as he was going to see his Tutor, (Dr Carson)

Sunday 17 Feb. Heard Dr Butler's preach at Morning Chapel, In PM I walked beyond Richmond Barrow. At 1/2 past 6 PM I was in my room reading when there was a loud knock on my door, on opening it, I was surprised to see ma chère Soeur Mathilde c<sup>à</sup>.

Mon. 18 Feb. Lily got breakfast ready, & I went home, & gave Mother & the girls a surprise by going in the back way. Wed. 19 Feb. Returned to Dublin. Went to coll. for Divinity Comp<sup>o</sup>. Text given by McKee

24 Luke. 25. 26 27 vers. Forsythe came to my room & I lent him Lee's Heb. Gram. & 2nd part of coll. Cal. for this year. Sold some books at Morris. (Lent - Smith's Moral Systems &c) & brought others. Wrote to Mother & Richard. Thursday 21 Feb 1856. Morris are interesting Heb. lectures. (I thought it was to be on Friday). A notice is posted stating that Senior Sophisters are to have the privilege for 6 months of admission to reading in the large Library and that the Provost will attend tomorrow to give it. Went to G.P.O. to find out when a mail will be dispatched to New South Wales, as I wish to write to Edw<sup>d</sup> & Mr Sawcatt called on me & I went with him to Smith's field & to the Broadstone R-way St<sup>n</sup>. There I met Edw<sup>d</sup> Maxton. Close at study tonight.

Friday 22 Feb. At 2 o' I went to the College, as the Provost was to give the Jun<sup>rs</sup> & Sen<sup>rs</sup> Sophisters permission to read in the large Library. There was some crowding & crushing as we signed our names. I put mine down. It was N<sup>o</sup>. 16. Then we went up to the large room. Dr Todd took our names, the Provost being present. Afterwards he called us according to our Tutors. Dr

Carson's pupils were announced this pm. a great at 4 o' clock. At study I went to read in the Testament. Remained the Mountjoy Square &c

Sunday 24 Feb. 1856. What grand fellows those joining in to the coll.

4. McKee preached for H. Com. I wd a after a walk round Butler's Analogy, Ma harvest duty & plentiful of the harvest that he may be well prepared for those of whom it is with him that himself had had wrote to dear Mother.

after tea studied Heb. Bible of parable who is L<sup>o</sup> L<sup>o</sup> I wrote to the Rev<sup>d</sup> New

Tuesday 26 Feb. 56. To the

Wed 27 Feb. To farmstead

Text given Mark 20 27 9<sup>th</sup> Divine Legation<sup>o</sup> at the Lib<sup>r</sup> the used to work for us.

12 & 1 of the Students had

Lily & I saw Sam of  
 61 Harcourt St  
 Mr Downey Hardman  
 Forsythe called "Concord"  
 (5<sup>th</sup> Carson)  
 Chapin, In P.M.  
 at 6 P.M. I was in my  
 my door, soon opening  
 Lathille ca.

at home, & gave Mother  
 y. Wed 19 Feb. Received  
 Post from by McKee  
 my rooms & I sent him  
 in year, sold some  
 (stems &c) thought others  
 56. Misses are interesting  
 A notice is posted  
 to privilege for 6 months  
 and that the Provost  
 to bind out when a  
 I wish to write to Edward  
 in to Smith field & to the  
 a. Close at study tonight.  
 Provost was to give the  
 Library, there was some  
 I put mine down. It was  
 sold both our names, the  
 being to our tutors, 5<sup>th</sup>

Carson's pupils were among the 1<sup>st</sup>, I was therefore fortunate in getting my  
 ticket this pm. a great many have to wait till tomorrow. Went to Chapel  
 at 4 o. At study until after midnight, Saturday 23 Feb. at 11 o.  
 I went to read in the Coll. Library - my 1<sup>st</sup> time. I got "Alford's Greek  
 Testament. Remained there until about 3 pm. then off for a walk round  
 Mountjoy Square &c. Began reading "Newton on the Prophecies"  
Sunday 24 Feb. 1856 Walked as far as Merrion Square & round it.  
 What grand fellows those College Porters are! I met the Head Porter  
 going in to the Coll. He was elegantly dressed. To Chapel at 1/2 past  
 9. McKee preached from 2 Cor 5:21 for he hath to I did not remain  
 for 11 o. I wd a Guernsey paper (French) from my aunt's father  
 after a walk round Rutland Sq. I read some of "Newton on Prophecy"  
 Butler's Analogy, Matt 9:37 & 38. "Then saith he unto his disciples, The  
 harvest truly is plenteous but the labourers are few; Pray ye therefore the Lord  
 of the harvest that he will send forth labourers into the harvest" I pray that I  
 may be well prepared for work in his vineyard and that I may be one of  
 those of whom it is written, "how beautiful on the mountains are the feet of  
 him that bringeth glad tidings". Mon. 25<sup>th</sup> At lectures "many" & "various"  
 wrote to dear Mother. Took a walk beyond "Beggar's Bush" & "Parsons", &  
 after tea studied Heb. Bible till 11.45. In my walk this pm. I met the Earl  
 of Arundel who is 2<sup>d</sup> Lieut now. Some officer was riding with him. Tonight  
 I wrote to the Rev<sup>d</sup> Nicholas Magrath, formerly Curate at Killiney, Co. Dub.  
Tuesday 26 Feb. 56. To lectures as usual. - Read for 2 hours in the Coll. Library  
Wed 27 Feb. To sermonial in "Ethics" at 10 o. at 11 to Dining Hall for composition  
 Post from Mark to 27 "The Sabbath was made &c". In P.M. read "Washington's  
 Divine Legation" at the Library - met "Anne Glynn" in Sackville & this pm  
 she used to work for us. Thursday 28 Feb. 1856. To lectures as usual. Between  
 12 & 1 of the students had great amusement, The Porters had out in the Square

Some of the Students undertook to work them (it was for practice) began shooting the water at each other & at the footing but some of the latter got angry & a "row" very nearly occurred. A student named Hare (a little fellow) was active in the affair. At 5 pm I set out for a walk round by Broadstone & the Canal & home by the North Strand. Reading "Butler" &c until past 11 pm.

Friday 29 Feb. 1856. From 12 to 2 read in the Library, & at 2 went to Fitzgerald's lecture in Euler's History. Reading "Hawton on Prophecy" tonight. Sat. 1<sup>st</sup> March 1856. Up at 7.20 & my early walk was to Stephen's Green & the Grand Canal. There was a light frost last night. Forryth called for me at 10 we went to Todd's Heb. lecture, after which we walked round the Park. Then he went to the library, & I to my room for some books, & back to the Library where I remained reading until nearly 4 pm "Lee on the Inspiration of the Bible". Sat up late at a difficult problem in astronomy (which I failed to solve). Studied Heb. also & read 2 Chaps in the Bible.

Sunday 2 March '56. To Chapel - Roberts preached - Before dinner walked beyond Clontarf, went to City Chapel. Mon. 3<sup>rd</sup> & Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup> March. No Lectures as usual. Ellen came to town last night & stopped at the Victoria Hotel. Comp to me in the morning. I went to the Rotunda with her to see Vonderer's performance. It was very poor. Posted a letter to Edward this morning. It was addressed to Brisbane New South Wales. Wed 5 March 1856. Went to see Signor Bons's, exhibits at the Rotunda. Thur. 6<sup>th</sup> March 1856. Mailed letter to A. Magazine, Melbourne Australia. Went with Ellen to see Mrs Mulvaney. In the eve. we took train to Blackrock to call on Mrs & Miss Duncan. Met some young lady there - Mrs D's brother, Capt Hart, died lately - in Italy, I believe. Weather fine lately. Friday 6<sup>th</sup>. On my return from College Ellen & I visited the "Exhibition of Irish

Industry" in Stephen's & went home by 5 o'clock train, as far as the Light Ho. Sat. 8 March 1856. Bet Donnybrook - along a Strand, by bank by fire, but rather cold - Donnie Roberts, who I saw at Light Ho. Studied Heb. to Doncaster, Sunday falling on the night. & Butler's Analogy. Took a walk beyond a Bible & read some Chaps. Tuesday 11 March. Same. Went to 5 Home Terrace, Mary Harcourt had sent family. Thur. 13 March. Lee lectured in the Exam in same place, down. I bought the Mr Fawcett was wasting. He had some Comm. I borrowed out of the Coll. on Prophecy. Left for of my class was in Edward Bateman very told me that Mrs Doy

work them (it was for  
 other & at the parties  
 very nearly assumed  
 as active in the affair  
 roadstone & the Canal  
 & until past 11 pm  
 bray, & at 2 went to  
 in Newton on Prophecy  
 early walk was to  
 light first last night  
 d's Heb. lecture, after which  
 library, & to my room  
 remained reading until  
 2. Sat up late at a  
 (to solve). Studied  
 reached - Before dinner  
 Mon 3<sup>rd</sup> & Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup>  
 in last night & stopped  
 my. I went to the  
 me. It was very poor,  
 addressed to Brisbane  
 lignos Bons's, exploits  
 & Magazine, Melbourne  
 the ev. we took train to  
 a young lady there - Mrs  
 ire, Weather fine lately,  
 led the Exhibition of 1856

Industry in Stephen's Green, & I walked up Sackville St. with her, then  
 went home by 5 of train, I sent Richard's watch by her. After the left I walked  
 as far as the Light Ho. on the North Wall. Rec'd a letter from dear Mother.  
 Sat. 8 March 1856 Before breakfast I had a long walk thro' the village of  
 Donnybrook - along a path on a "double-ditch" thro' fields - onto the  
 Strand, & back by Sandmount & Dooonagh. The morning was very  
 fine, but rather cold - vis being on small pools. Rec'd a newspaper from  
 Donie Roberts, wh. I sent to Edward. At 12 I walked to the North Wall  
 Light Ho. Studied Oshausen on Rom. & Heb. Bible. Wrote to Manuagary  
 to Doncaster. Sunday 9 March 1856 To Chapel in R.D. Sat up in the  
 falling on the night. Lec. preached. From 12 to 3 reading in my room,  
 Butler's Analogy. To Chapel again at 4 of - Geyne preached.  
 took a walk beyond Madam's Hospital - tonight studied Heb.  
 Bible & read some chapters in Isaiah. Mon. 10 March '56. To Lectures  
 Tuesday 11 March Same. Wed 12 March. Walked down North Wall. In Pm  
 went to 5 Home Terrace, Haddington Road with a book for Mrs. Walker which  
 Mary Hardman had sent up - Had tea there. They seem to be a very happy  
 family. Thur. 13 March 1856 Went to Heb. Lect. only Henderson & I there.  
 Lec. lectured in the Hall - as he had also a Supplemental Div.  
 Exam in same place, - D. Smith did not attend. Mr. C. put our names  
 down. I bought Magee on the Atonement & "Horse Pauline"  
 Mr. Sawatt was waiting for me till I came from the Coll. Library.  
 He had some commissions for me to execute for Fanny & Mrs. F.  
 I borrowed out of the Coll. Library today "Kriegsteinberg's Christology" & "Davison  
 on Prophecy" - Left for home by Ev. Train, Morgan W. Jellott 'a student  
 of my class was in the train as far as Enfield. He said he knew  
 Edward Bateman very well and then Rev. Mr. Alexander of Killybegally, he  
 told me that Mrs. Dopping who was married Jane Crauford 49 (or was)

Employed in a Printing Office in Australia

Easter Sunday 23 March 1856. Fine day. In pm. Kate & I walked to Hodgestown. Sunday 30 March. Took my class and Sunday school. In pm. Richard, Kate Alice & I walked to Glen. This evening I had a long talk with Dick Progan one of our workmen. He is a curious character. - I gather Primrose, Violet, & Forget me not + which I sent to Mary Hannah. Day wild & windy. Wed 2 April Bferaghty of Grehanstown died at 9 pm. He was still out, from noon. Friday 4 April 1856. James Kerr died about 4 pm. I called to see him twice, today. The poor fellow lingered a long time on agony after the fatal blow on the night of 14<sup>th</sup> Feb. (A <sup>It was Edw. Nolan</sup> crazy sort of fellow whose name I forget. I was I think a cobbler in the village - struck him on the head with a hammer) Saturday 5<sup>th</sup> April 1856. Was one of a jury of 12 summoned by the Coroner Patrick Connell of Killybegh to serve on the inquest on the body of James Kerr, one of our workmen, who died yesterday from the result of a blow on the head with a hammer, inflicted by a man named Edward Nolan. Mr. Prophy of Rathwone was foreman. (The inquest was adjourned to Monday the 8<sup>th</sup>. Letter concluded. The prisoner, "Nolan" was, I believe, committed for trial.) Yesterday ~~was~~ intelligence was recd of the death, in Dublin of a brother of the Earl of Longford. The family vault is underneath Kellinchan Church. It was opened today. I went into it along with Alex Moore & some others, - & again afterwards with Richard (son Fieie), Yilding, J. Swan, Dick Rice, Prophy & another person. There were 6 coffins in it. One of the late Lord Longford buried in 1835, one of Sir Edward Pakenham, who was slain at or near New Orleans in 1815 & one of Lady Elizabeth Pakenham who died in 1818 (The Pakenham Earl of Longford was laid in the vault June 6<sup>th</sup> 1835

I was not quite 4<sup>th</sup> year the event. A nurse girl golden colour had my beside her, we were "Red" road from Mullin people wearing funny longest in my memory America today, inform was a sort of Amrad very much pleased. States Navy, she see Mr Stephens this - "Newtown", Monday then & back, (about 16 our men (Bryan Dovan) Henry Pakenham's body Crumple & Francis Ma Oly's went to Mullingar was showery, displaying coming down at times for at intervals the bright a gladdening smile, the & hill-sides. In there about & chirp fairly & chap. in David & Ma Sunday 13<sup>th</sup> April 1856 (where we had farm). Do wife of James Kerr, who

haled  
 day. In pm, Kate &  
 lauch. Took my class  
 to Limerick & I walked to  
 with Dr. Prof. A.  
 Character, - I gather  
 I sent to Mary Keane  
 April 12th  
 the only from noon,  
 about 4 pm. I called to  
 signed a copy to me  
 of 14<sup>th</sup> Feb. (A to  
 I was Edw. Nolan)  
 forget. Was I think  
 on the head with a  
 was one of a party of 12 some  
 were on the inquest on  
 did yesterday from the result  
 man named Edward Nolan  
 as adjourned to Monday  
 here, committed for trial.)  
 Dublin of a sister of the Earl  
 can think. It was opened  
 we others - & again afterwards  
 Rice. Prophecy & another person  
 had buried in 1835,  
 at or near New Orleans  
 who died in 1818  
 Vault June 6<sup>th</sup> 1835

I was not quite 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  years old then, yet now, in my 68<sup>th</sup> year, I remember  
 the event. A nurse girl named Catherine Connor, a full well hair of a  
 golden colour had my young brother Rich and Perry in her arms & I stood  
 beside her. We were at that point on the road from Rathwin, where the  
 "Kao" road from Mullingar touches it. I have could see the procession of  
 people wearing funeral hats & hat bands. That event is the one  
 longest in my memory. Mr Stephens of Riverstown rec'd a letter from  
 America today, informing her of the death of her son ~~John~~ Richard, who  
 was a sort of comrade of mine in my young happy days. I was  
 very much grieved. He had, I understand gone into the United  
 States Navy, & he died of Yellow Fever. My mother & Ellen went to  
 see Mr Stephens this afternoon, tomorrow Mr S. goes to live in "Grad-  
 -donstown". Monday 7 April. A fair was held in Mullingar, I walked  
 there & back, (about 16 miles). 9 April 1856. Richard & I were helping one of  
 our men (Bryan Owan) do some work. 11 April 1856. The Hon & Rev<sup>d</sup> the  
 Henry Pakenham's body was laid in the family vault. The Rev<sup>d</sup> Cant  
 Crumpton & Francis Marsh officiated. Saturday 12 April 1856. Mother  
 & Eliza went to Mullingar by morning train & returned in the evening. The day  
 was showery, displaying the well-known character of the month. The rain  
 coming down at times from the clouds in heavy & quickly passing showers, &  
 at intervals the bright & warm rays of the <sup>partly</sup> sun, lights up, as it were, with  
 a gladdening smile, the trees in the woods, & the lovely green of the meadows  
 & hillsides. In these happy & sun-bright intervals the little birds fly  
 about & chirp gaily to each other. I read some of Davison on Prophecy  
 & chap. in Isaiah & Maltheus.  
 Sunday 13<sup>th</sup> April 1856 Up before 4 of o'clock a long walk to Keelogue & Hodges lane  
 (where we had farm). Today I began talking a subscription for James Kerr  
 sister of James Kerr, who died lately from a blow on the head. (These "Kerrs"

were not relatives of ours. although my mother's maiden name was also "Kerr" — James Kerr was one of our workmen.)  
 Monday 14 April 1856. Continued taking up the subscription & met with much success. Mother rec'd a letter from my sister Margaret (Mrs Ginty) from Rio de Janeiro.

Addresses

John W. Kerr Windsor, Canada West  
 Fras E. Roberts Brisbane, Moreton Bay  
 Mary Madland Hardman, St. Georges Terrace, Canichou Shannon  
 G. W. Manwaring Esq. Doncaster  
 Mrs Mulvany, 7 Clombassil Terrace Dublin  
 P. H. Russell Esq. Grange Park, Morning-side Edinburgh  
 James Moldovan Esq.  
 Allan A. Maguire Esq. of Walter Shaw Esq. Audit Office, Melbourne

Tuesday 15 April 1856. Rec'd a letter from Manwaring, he had been to Warwickshire as groomsmen to a friend, & intended to come over to Dublin about the 19<sup>th</sup> inst. to prepare for his Exam<sup>n</sup> in J. C. D.  
 A few days ago Fanny rec'd a letter from Wm Equiter of New York in which he said that Mary Nelson was with Madame Gausset of Broadway, every day. Wed 16 April. Sent some books to Mr Russell to take to the Coll. Lending Library. Sat. 19 April. Lovely day, the sun warm, the birds assuming their leaves of green & the birds singing all around with cheerful notes. All nature is waking up from the sleep of winter. In the pm from 2 to 6 o' I was sitting on a sunny bank at the back of the garden, reading "Davison on Prophecy" Sunday 20<sup>th</sup> April Mr Marsh

went to Dublin last night of allent extempore serm<sup>n</sup> St. B. After dinner Keelogue across the B. (as absentee) The We could see that out the "Vacua as birds everywhere hands now turned to Orkham & Moat View Davison on Prophecy Thursday 24 April 18 Richard & Ellen came with to my Lodgings in Trinity Foyne who exam<sup>n</sup> & Dame M. I put my C to have a conversation a it here are record that I Mullingar is acting the late Dr Laurence property left to them Mr Maxton some of Dr L. Middletons father owned a nice property Hillman. Near by a He swindled my mother I was too young to thing he did was to be



went to Dublin last night, and today the Rev Forest preached an excellent extempore sermon in Killacore Church - Ellen & I were amid for H.C. After dinner Richard, Kate & I had a delightful walk to Keelogue across the fields - We went on to Coyistown (the name of which is an Abscutter) The Orchard & garden had a deserted appearance - We could see that man had been there, now Silence reigns through out the "vacua atria" of the dwelling, which is a fine large building - Weeds everywhere are choking the flowers - flowers planted by hands now turned to dust, or far away. We came home by Orkney & Moat View & I remained within the rest of the Evg. reading Davison on Prophecy.

Thursday 24 April 1856. Up before 4 o'clock - packed up books, clothes &c Richard & Ellen came with me to the Railway Station, arrived in Dublin I went to my Lodgings in Trinity St. attended Mr Keene's 1<sup>st</sup> Lecture & at 1 o'clock to Synagogue where exam<sup>d</sup> us in the Greek of the Epistle to the Philippians In Game St. I met my cousin Mr Middleton. He came with me to my Lodging to have a conversation about things past, present & to come - and I leave it here as record that I fully believe that his Uncle Dr Wm Middleton of Mullingar is acting very unjustly towards the children of (his brother) the late Dr Laurence Middleton, & is trying to swindle them out of property left to them by their father. (Dr Laurence Middleton's wife Mrs Moxton & some other ladies in <sup>whose names I forget.</sup> ~~the~~ far, were cousins to my mother Dr L. Middleton's father, (Willie's grandfather) was also a Doctor, & owned a nice property about a mile from Mullingar on the road to Killacore. Near by a Mr Dowd lived (I think that was his name) He swindled my mother's <sup>other</sup> cousins out of a valuable property. I was too young to know the details, but I believe that one thing he did was to run away somewhere with a "Will" and

destroy it. My Cousin (or rather 2<sup>nd</sup> Cousin) Willie is now a Doctor in Mullingar. I visited him the 2<sup>nd</sup> time I went home from Canada. Willie is lodging just now at 21 Mt. Pleasant St. I went to tea with him there. Friday 25 April 1856. Read in Hodge on Romans, & had a walk before breakfast as far as Gull's Mt. - Saw some soldiers going out to the Park (Phoenix Park). I hurried home for breakfast, then off to the Park to see the 'Field-day'. Remained for some time opposite the Royal Banquets watching the manoeuvres of a Regiment (the 9<sup>th</sup> Regtals) & another - the Lancashire Militia - Home to my rooms by 2 pm

Wrote to Mother. Saturday 26<sup>th</sup> April 1856. Studied & walked before breakfast round Stephens Green. Mrs Chor Ami Willy, Middletown called & remained all day with me. We went to the Coll. Library & to the Anatomy room (but the latter were closed) After dinner to his lodgings - then drove to the Railway Stn & she went to Mullingar. Read Pearson on the Creed. Sunday 27 April 1856. Went to Chapel. Sermon by Rev James McIvor, Donnellan Lecturer. Had a walk to the Lighthouse at the end of the North Wall. Met Mr Glover (a student of my class) & came back with him along the Quay. He comes from the "Kingdom of Kerry" & he has an Irish Scholarship. I went to Evy Service in the Round Church & heard Sermon by Rev - Disdall (or Lisdal). The Sabbath is drawing to a close. The mantle of night is cast around us, and soon the sacred day appointed for the special Service of Him who is Eternal, will come to an end. Can I - Can any of us with confidence assert that we have fulfilled our whole duty this day? I fear not. "The thoughts of man's heart are evil continually." In the weakness of our human nature we find it some to let our minds dwell in contemplation for any length of time on the Attributes of our Maker. How seldom & how carelessly we think of Him who so loved us that He gave his only son to die

for us." Have we on for His great kindness, & mercies? Alas! I feel into temptation & be led watch for human souls which we shall find our

Spirits of our forefathers go thither by the shore Monday 28 April 1856.

wrote a student named Tuesday 29 April 1856 My

much last night - Before walk (I liked to look at day I went to some of

studied Pearson on the Romans" In pm Heber wed 30 April. Went to

South side of the Liffey, parts spread. Read College bell calling the Thursday May-day.

night, and when the p to go for a swim, but a sermon at morning

pleased with it. Mr not mention it, but I mention it in their go

whom I nearly love.

Willie is now a Doctor  
 I went home from Canada  
 H. I went to tea with  
 a Roman, had a walk  
 soldiers going out to the  
 about, then off to the  
 a time opposite the  
 Regiment (the 9<sup>th</sup> Regulars)  
 to my rooms by 2<sup>30</sup> pm

"Studied" & walked before  
 i. Willy Middleton called  
 all, Library & to the Anatomy  
 his lodgings then drove  
 lead & Pearson on the  
 sermon by Rev James Mc  
 that hour at the end of  
 my class) & came back  
 Kingdom of Kerry" & he  
 in the Round Church

The Sabbath is changing  
 us, and soon the sacred  
 so is Eternal, will come  
 ce assent that we have  
 the thoughts of man's heart  
 human nature we find  
 tion for any length of  
 seldom & how careless  
 love his only son to die

For us" Have we on this day returned returned hearty thanks to God  
 for His great kindness, & have we prayed for a continuation of His  
 mercies? Alas! I greatly fear that if we do not pray, we shall fall  
 into temptation & be led away by our Arch-enemy, who is ever on the  
 watch for human souls. We are hastening on towards the portals beyond  
 which we shall find ourselves in the mysterious world where are the  
 spirits of our forefathers. Oh, may our Heavenly Father help us to  
 go thither by the strait & narrow way which leadeth unto life.

Monday 28 April 1856. No lectures as usual. Walked round the Coll. Park  
 with a student named Swamy, Examining each other in Pearson  
 Monday 29 April 1856 Up before 6. My sprained <sup>joint</sup> ~~ankle~~ pained me very  
 much last night - Before breakfast I walked to the Light house on the North  
 wall (I liked to look at the Shipping, for even then I hoped that some  
 day I wd go to some distant land as a missionary) After déjeuner  
 studied Pearson on the Creed, Newton on the Prophecies, & Hodge on the  
 Romans" 7<sup>30</sup> pm Hebrews. Wrote to Lily, Mother & Richard.

Wed 30 April. Went round by Merrion Sq. and to the end of the Quay on the  
 South side of the Liffey, saw a vessel sail up the river with nearly all her  
 sails spread. Read various - walked - Now at 2 pm I hear the  
 Coll. bell calling the Senior Freshmen to their Catechetical exam<sup>n</sup>.

Thursday May-day. Almost 7 when I rose. My foot pained me during the  
 night, and when the pain left it I slept longer than I intended. I wanted  
 to go for a swim, but it was too late. This being Ascension Day we had  
 a sermon at Morning Chapel by Larsson, from Heb 4-14 I was much  
 pleased with it. St Matthew & St John who witnessed the Ascension, do  
 not mention it, but St Luke & St Mark - tho' not eye-witnesses, do ~~not~~  
 mention it in their Gospels. After service I wrote to Mother & Richard both  
 whom I dearly love. Friday 2<sup>nd</sup> May, Celebration of the Peace. No letter

from home, was disappointed. On this day the Lord Mayor & the Lt Lieut with the military were to go in procession through the city in celebration of the Peace with Russia. A little after 10 I heard the strains of martial music which hurried me out, & down to the College gates, but Perry with his cap & gown on. He told me to get mine, or I w<sup>d</sup> not be allowed in. The military were coming down the street to take up position. I hurried therefore back to my rooms for my Academic's - then to the Coll. gates to secure some good point for observation. The Provost & Fellows came out to the gates with their robes of state on. The D. D.'s had on Gowns of rich scarlet. In a short time the students began to collect in crowds - the porters closed the gates & refused admission to all except those who had on their caps & gowns, or who had rooms inside the College, and the latter were directed to put them on as quickly as possible. I secured a good look out from the side of the lamp post on the left hand side of the gate (as you enter) but the Provost desired us to get down, & for all gownsmen to keep in a body, however we mounted again soon. From my elevated position beside the lamp post, I had a good view of the procession. The crowd in the streets was dense - & such crushing!!! The police had more than they could do to curb the living tide, which endeavoured to burst <sup>through</sup> the barriers at every slight excitement. The top of the Bank was lined with ladies & gentlemen. Some were on top of the Coll. building, & adventurous students had taken position half way up the walls under the Museum & in the Museum windows appeared the faces of many pretty ladies. The military lined the streets each side as far as I could see up Dame St., College Green, Leinster St. & round to Westmoreland St. Among the military I noticed a good many Crimean men with medals on their breast. In our carriage we 4 officers belonging to the Arctemise & Agile, the French Men-of-War now in Kingstown Harbor. They were much cheered by the people. As the Lord Lieut. passed the College gates he took off his hat to the

Provost, Fellows & Students. We  
towards the Mansion House, &  
had a bad view at first, but  
on. I saw some French post  
women for my hat - walked  
Lungs - back to the P.P.S. -  
From the crowds & bustle of the  
country & to friends, far as  
Lent him that morning, & I  
laughed I wrote to my brother  
Sunday 4 May 1856.  
Radder, the chief topic of  
Remained in the whole of  
by a young clergyman who  
Chapel was 1<sup>st</sup> Cor 14: 33.  
Monday 5 May '56 up at P.P.S.  
"Davison on Prophecy" - a book  
Richard told me that an yester  
far as the "Black Wall", Lord  
Belkham & rebuilding sat  
heard the Ch. bell ringing to  
the Park with Marlville & I  
spoke to him about Holy  
Had a walk down the road  
& had 2 Chaps in Isaiah  
7. read 4 Chaps in the Bible,  
down the North Wall, the  
saw a lovely scene with

Lord Mayor & the Lt Lieut  
to the City in celebration of  
the strains of martial music  
at Berry with his Capt &  
allowed in. The military  
hundred therefore back to my  
secure some good points  
to the gates with their  
rings scarlet. In a short  
borties closed the gates &  
had on their caps &  
and the latter were  
ble. I secured a good  
left hand side of the gate  
at down, & for all gentlemen  
son. From my elevated  
of the procession. The  
!! The police had  
tide which endeavours  
The top of the Bank was  
on top of the Coll. building  
walk under the Museum  
lady ladies. The military band  
College Green, Leaden St & round  
good many Circassian men  
ers belonging to the Antemise  
at Ber. They were much cheered  
he took off his hat to the

93  
Provost, Fellows & Students. We returned the salutation & gave him a cheer. He went  
towards the Mansion House, & came round again by Sackville St. The Provost & Fellows  
had a bad view at first, but tables were afterwards brought out for them to stand  
on. I saw some French parties among the crowd. When all was over I returned to my  
rooms on my hat - walked up Sackville St., back to Dame St., & then down along the  
Leage - back to the P.O. - no letter for me. I returned in low spirits to my lodgings.  
From the crowds & bustle of this noisy city my mind travels in thought to the quiet of the  
country & to friends far away. Sat 3 May. Walked round the Park with Saturday  
Lent him that morning, 2<sup>nd</sup> part of the Coll. Calendar. Went to Coll. Chapel in P.M.  
Thought I wrote to my brother Edward & Mr. Russell

Sunday 4 May 1856. Posted letters at 9 P.M. - attended Chapel, sermon by the  
Saddler, the chief topic of which was the "Peace" now made between Russia & the allies.  
Remained in the whole of H. 7 of to service in Gregg's Ch. Garden St. Sermon  
by a young clergyman whose name I don't know. Saddler's text this day at Coll.  
Chapel was 1<sup>st</sup> Cor 14: 33. "God is not the author of confusion but of peace"  
Monday 5 May '56 Up at 1/2 p.m. & went to the Park for an hour teaching my Bible and  
"Darius and Prophecy" - back to my rooms at 8. Rec'd letters from Lily, my Mother & Hubert  
Hubert told me that on yesterday week he & Kate took a walk thro' Donagh's fields as  
far as the "Black Wall". How I wish that I were with them. Yesterday they went to

Belkinstown & returning sat down on the sunny bank in the back lawn - until they  
heard the Ch. bell ringing for Evening Prayer. After lecturing today I walked round  
the Park with Anselville (or Bellville) - Before 6 o' I called on Dr Carson &  
spoke to him about Fitzgerald's letters. Wrote to Lily, Edward, Mother & Richard  
Had a walk down the North Wall. Tonight studied Isaiah and Prophecy, & Psalms  
& read 2 chaps in Isaiah & 2 in St. Matthew's Gospel. Tuesday 6 May 1856 Up before  
7. read 4 chaps in the Bible, began reading Butler's Analogy. At 1/4 past 10 o' I went  
down the North Wall. The tide was in, the wind strong, the waves high, and the air pre-  
sented a busy scene with vessels mooring, or entering the docks. I remained

within the rest of the day at study. P.M. was wet. Studied Hebrew. Newton on Prophecy, Read 2  
 Chaps in Isaiah & 2 in Matt. In the 24<sup>th</sup> ch. of the latter we are warned by our Lord to  
 prepare for the day of Judgt. - that great & dreadful day of the L<sup>d</sup>. when they that are  
 in their graves shall awake & the sea give up her dead, and the long formations of our  
 ancestors shall be summoned to the presence of Him who is Judge of all, when  
 that day shall dawn, is known to God only. It is enough for us to be assured  
 that it will come. We have been warned by our Redeemer, whose prophecy of his  
 own death & his own resurrection was true. So also shall our resurrection &  
 our judgt. happen as He predicted. It may come soon, we know not even  
 the hour - and it may be far distant. Let us therefore profit by the warning  
 & avail ourselves of God's Holy Word, in searching for the true & only  
 way to Salvation - that is by faith in the merits of our L<sup>d</sup> & all sufficient  
 Saviour Jesus Christ. Let us endeavour to walk in the narrow way that  
 leadeth unto "Life eternal". Let us pray for the grace of God, & for the Holy  
 Spirit's guidance, & ever rely on Him who is able to save unto the uttermost.  
 Let us guard ag<sup>t</sup> allowing our thoughts to dwell too much on <sup>the</sup> temporal  
 things of this world, & meditate oft on the pure pleasures of Heaven,  
 the place where <sup>also</sup> true joys are to be found?

Wed. 7 May. Went to Morning Chapel. I regret that dear Mother's chest is not  
 better. Studied Bible, Butler, & Hebrew. About 1 o' had a walk, went to  
 Ev. Chapel - Wrote a memorial to the Board of A.D. requesting credit for  
 Lectures on Eccl. History, 3 of which I, unavoidably missed

Thursday 8 May 1856 Up soon after 6 o' & about 7, went into the Coll. Park & there was  
 reading the Bible & Butler until 8 o'. Had a letter from Eliza. She said Richard  
 was going today to the Fair of Collinsstown & w<sup>o</sup> take Balth. Mooney with him  
 I went again to the Park for an hour, then to McEneaney's lecture at 11 o'. Between  
 12 & 1 o' Benny & I were in the Park looking over Pearson on the Creed - wrote  
 home. This was a lovely day. Tonight studied Newton on the Prophecies & read  
 2 Chapters in the Bible

Friday 9 May 1856 In the  
 to G.P. to mail letters, then  
 of taking a bath, but  
 in. Saw the Star of  
 Ev. Chapel, when Stud. was  
 called about 9 o' & sat  
 with him - Read a Ch.  
 Saturday 10 May 1856.  
 I had a bath at the slip  
 Butler's Analogy & New  
 i.e. the portion for exam

At 10 o' I went to Joda  
 Masora. Heard from  
 with parties & picnic  
 Mr Hamilton the celebr  
 last. The Queen has kn  
 the brave defenders of Kins  
 & pension of £1000 a  
 officers may also be read  
 the "Azile" have left K  
 Greenland & Iceland.

Sunday 11 May 1856  
 D. & some Butler. It is no  
 & calls up recollections of  
 Church. I think of bright  
 reading the Bible' after dep  
 part 10 o'. - Oh, how  
 flattening shadows & sun

new. Newton on Prophecy, read 2  
we are warned by sun & d. to  
of the L<sup>d</sup>. when they that are  
and the long persecutions of our  
who is Judge of all, when  
enough for us to be assured  
because, whose prophecy of his  
shall see resurrection &  
soon, we know not even  
fore profit by the warning  
ling for the time & only  
erit of our L<sup>d</sup> & all suffices  
in the narrow way? that  
can of God, & for the King  
to save unto the uttermost  
too much on <sup>the</sup> temporal  
pleasures of Heaven,

dear Mother's chest is not  
I had a walk, went to  
requesting credit for  
I had missed

into the Coll. Park & there was  
in Eliza. She said Richard  
Dault Mooney with him  
lecture at 11 o. Between  
reason on the Creed? - Write  
the Prophecies & read

Friday 9 May 1856 In the Park again soon after 7. & studying - Home again, went  
to G.P. to mail letters, then walked down the North Wall to the "Ship" with the intention  
of taking a bath, but finding a number of "ragamuffins" there I did not go  
in. Saw the "Star Tragalgar" go out. Returning to my room & "study" until  
Ev'ng prayer, when Stubbs preached from "Ye are the salt of the earth", for which  
I called about 9 o' & sat an hour with me. I walked as far as the "Circular Road"  
with him - Read a chap in Isaiah - Day very fine

Saturday 10 May 1856 Bright & warm, Real Summer weather seems to have come  
I had a bath at the "Ship". Spent much of this day in the College Park, reading  
Butler's Analogy & Newton on the Prophecies. Finished Newton's this evening -  
i.e. the portion for exam. which is "Just 13 dissertations + 18, 19, 20, + 21,

At 10 o' I went to Todd's 1<sup>st</sup> Lecture of this term, on Hebrew. His subject was the  
"Masora". Heard from Eliza. Mary & Fanny Woodman are enjoying themselves  
with "parties" & "pic-nics". Had letter from Eliza, Ellen & my dear Mother, Sir  
Wm Hamilton the celebrated Professor of Logic & Metaphysics died on Tuesday  
last. The Queen has knighted (& perhaps made a Baronet of) General Williams,  
the brave defender of Kars. He is now Sir W. G. Williams of Kars, K.C.B. & enjoys  
a pension of £1000 a year. "Bene meritis est", I hope the other fallen  
officers may also be rewarded. The 2 French Men-of-War, the "Admiral" and  
the "Azile" have left Kingstown & gone to Glasgow on route for the coast of  
Greenland & Iceland.

Sunday 11 May 1856 Up soon after 7 o' Rain last night. Read 2 chap in the  
D. & some "Butler". It is now 20 minutes past 9 o' and our large College-bell is tolling  
& calls up recollections of home - sunny memories of our own dear little Village  
Church. I think of bright Sunday mornings & how I w<sup>d</sup>. be out "dans le jardin"  
reading the Bible & after dejeuner & then going down to the Sunday school at half  
past 10 o'. - Oh, tempus & Tempus - pleasing reveries come & go like the  
fading shadows & sunshine of an April day, Up here in the very centre  
of

of this dirty, noisy, crowded city, the recollection of the dear country come to the mind like sweet flowers. At Chapel I partook of the Holy Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. The Donnellan Lecturer preached (McEvoy) (The Rev James McEvoy) In P.M. I read in "Dutton's Pearson". Went to Exp. Stage at Chapel of the Holy Trinity, Kesh, a Divinity Student in my Class, was one of those who took the collection. Before I went to Ch. I left the capot on the fire & having forgotten to take it off, I found it minors handle & spent on my return. There was some rain today which gladden the country. After 10.6 I had a walk down the North Wall and saw a small steamer going out on a pleasure trip to Kingstown, full of passengers. Mon. 12 May 1856. Began reading the Greek of St. Matthew's Gospel, & Robinson's Harmony. Read also in "Pearson on the Creed" Heb. Gram, & began Hengstenberg's "Christology & Dogm." very well. Between 12 & 10.7 I went down the North Wall to witness the embarkation of the 5<sup>th</sup> Lancashire Regt. of Militia. It was raining rain the whole time. Tuesday 13 May 1856. Up about 7 o'clock. Studied Greek Text, Butler, Robinson's Harmony & Paley's Indivisions - took a smart walk <sup>with</sup> Dr. <sup>to</sup> the North side of Stephens Green beyond the canal & back by Mount Nassau St. Very wet day. - Wrote to Ge. - to bed about 11 o'clock.

Wed. 14 May 1856. Up at 6. Read in Isaiah & Paley. Wet morning.

Thursday 15 May 1856. At the Hall this morning I heard that no lectures would be given on Monday Tuesday & Wednesday next. As soon therefore as I came out from my <sup>own</sup> sub-lecture, I had lunch, walked to the Broadstone & came home by the 4 o'clock train. Walked home from Kilmacanogue Way St. & went in by the back yard, and gave them all a surprise. Mother & Richard were in the kitchen. Richard & Ellen came with me to Rejoiceville to pay a visit to the Hewitts, <sup>of</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>walked</sup> ~~went~~ <sup>to</sup> the fields with Mr. Pawcett & the boys. 16 May 1856. Went to Rejoiceville in the morning to the Exp. Richard & I walked to Milltown Tuesday (17 May) to Inyrdelap, to attend a Fair. Richard sold a cow for £8.10.0. Paid a visit to Mrs. Baker who gave us a hearty welcome. I had forgotten my overcoat, & the rain being heavy Richard stretched it over

both of us, when we were on our way to a loving brother. We walked. Sunday 18 May 1856. In Ch. M. Wed. 21 May 1856. Walked to Kesh. He came out with me as far as it; Mr. Pawcett was to come in town at 10 pm. He drove (from West of Ireland) to D. on Thursday 22 May 1856. He went to Keen's Heb. Lecture, & in the Park reading "Pearson's" allied Joynnis last week, & Exam. We walked with him Friday 23 May 1856. Up at "a while" with us, went to his own study - at 10 to the Park, at which we had a walk at 1/2 past 2 pm. He had been walking by the 4 pm train. There were few students present (indicate his attendance). Wrote to Mother. Went to the successful candidates for Bizaros not so easy as he thought to (natural son of Mr. the 4 Steamship is building & was coming out of College was glad to be able to do



of the dear country come to  
 the Holy Sac. of the Lord's Supper  
 all. In P.M. I read in  
 Holyman's Argyle, Johnson  
 to with the collection —  
 I forgot to take it off. I  
 was some rain today, which  
 on the North Wall and saw  
 Kingstown, full of passengers  
 as before, & Robinson's Harmony  
 ten days' Christianity & Day  
 to witness the embarkation  
 of rain the whole time  
 Butler, Robinson's Harmony  
 to St. along North side of  
 Nassau St. Very wet  
 morning.  
 that no lectures would be  
 we and came out from Surgeons,  
 came home by the 4 of train,  
 the bank yard, and gave  
 letters of Richard Allen  
 - etc. He went thro' the  
 Regent's in the morning  
 to Inghelby, to attend  
 the baby who gave us a hearty  
 very Richard stretched in over

both of us when we were on our way to D. pass early this morning. Richard (mon sieur) was  
 a loving brother. We walked home. It was a long way, but we liked the walk,  
 Sunday 18 May 1856. In the morning slept with Mrs. & Richard  
 Wed. 21 May 1856. Walked to Cobblestone, then home & walked to Kullingar. Saw Willie Middleton  
 He came out with me as far as Matinstown (Walked today about 20 miles - I thought a thing of  
 it. Mr. Pawell was to come with me this time to Dublin. We went by the top, hair & arrived  
 in town at 10 pm. He drove to Trinity St. & found Coe at his tea & joined him. Coe went up  
 (from West of Ireland) to D. on Monday last.  
 Thursday 22 May 1856. Coe entered for a Bachelorship Exam. at 9 AM & at same hour I  
 went to Rev. Heb. lecture. at 11 to Mr. Keene's (B.D.) Between 10 & 11 Mr. Pawell & I were  
 in the Park reading Nassau's M.M. Coe, Mr. & I tried to row Loughriggs, but at 1 I had to  
 attend Joyner's lecture, at 4 pm. Mr. Pawell & I met Coe as he came out from his  
 Exam. We walked with him to the Droastone Terminals & he went West by the 5 pm train.  
 Friday 23 May 1856. Up at 6. In lecture in "Gutter" Willie Middleton came to town & after  
 "a while" with us, went in the top, to Doileau's. Sat. 24 May 1856. Up at 5 of  
 I met studies - at 10 to Jodds Lecture on the "Masora". Mr. F. waited for me in the  
 Park, at which we had a walk - Called on St. John. Willie Middleton called to see me  
 at 1/2 past 2 pm. He had been out to Sandycove with Mr. Doileau - He went back to  
 Kullingar by the 4 pm train. Mr. Pawell & I went to "St. Chapel" in Coll. There  
 were few students present at the service. The tickets (handled by each student to  
 indicate his attendance) were taken at the door - when we came out, I  
 wrote to Mr. Thur. Went to the Mechanic Institute to read the paper & see the list of suc-  
 cessful candidates for Bachelorships, was sorry not to find Coe's name among them. (He was  
 not so easy as he thought to win a Bachelorship in D.C.) Lord Adolphus FitzGibbon  
 (natural son of Mr. the 4<sup>th</sup>) died a short time ago. In London an immense  
 Steamship is building which will be a great long in length. Yesterday morning as I  
 was coming out of College a man asked me in French "What time it was", I  
 was glad to be able to understand him & give him the information. Preparations

are being made for illuminating the public buildings on Thursday the 29<sup>th</sup> inst  
 Sunday 25 May 1856 We went to God's Chapel this morning. This was the 1<sup>st</sup> time  
 for Mr. Jewett to be there. We sat up in the Stranger's gallery, & I sat in the Student's  
 gallery on the left. Dr. Butler preached. It rained a good deal today. In the eve  
 we went to St Anne's Ch. & heard a sermon in aid of the S. P. F.

Mon. 26 May 1856 Heard from Mr. on Slueman. Mary & Fanny desired to be re-  
 -membered to me. I went to Lee in 'Ethics' to Mr. Nece in 'Divinity'. Between  
 12 & 1 of Mr. Jewett & I were in the Park, where I read "Pearson" - Gwynne  
 came rather earlier than usual today & several students were near being late.  
 A regt. of soldiers passed up Trinity St. this evening. Josephine came in this eve, &  
 left his box (containing his cap & gown) here for a short time. Hammout  
 (one of the students) had been playing some trick on him at the University  
 Reading Rooms - by hiding his box. Tuesday 27 May 1856. Read letters from  
 Mother &c. Went to lectures in Heb. & Ethics. Wrote to Mother, Lily, Eliza, Richard  
 & Fanny. The Dublin Liberator arrived in the city from Aldershot. I saw  
 some "pensioners" about town. Wed 28 May 1856. Attended lecture in 'Ethics' &  
 at 11 of we had "Composition" in the Dining Hall. Numbers 11-29 was the  
 text given by Mr. Nece. "And Moses said unto him 'Envisit them for my  
 sake.' W<sup>h</sup> God that all the Lord's people were prophets & that the L<sup>d</sup> would  
 put his Spirit upon them?" I wrote nearly 3 pages. When I came out  
 about 1 of I saw a large number of soldiers march down Dame St & up  
 towards Nassau St. Read in the Freeman's Journal of the conviction of  
 "Palmer" & his sentence to death. Went to God's Chapel. Townsend read  
 Thursday 29 May 1856 Up about 6 of Read in Paley's Evidences & about 7/8 past  
 10 of set off with Mr. Jewett to the Phoenix Park to witness a Review in cele-  
 -bration of H. Majesty's Birthday & of the conclusion of the War. It was a  
 bright morning, & it soon became very warm. We went thro' the park until we  
 came to the friendly shade of the hawthorn bushes & the leafy trees, skirting

the Eastern side of the "F."  
 the ground in long lines  
 we at see, & awaited the  
 of the trees were parked,  
 South American forest,  
 troops presented arms, &  
 were with difficulty, the  
 crushing was pretty slight,  
 cool stream which after  
 paid little attention to  
 the troops marched off  
 a good cup of tea. I  
 witness the illuminations  
 crowd was dense, & 3  
 thundered, & rockets  
 enjoyed the scene.

Friday 30 May 1856  
 we went into the Museum  
 light (chiefly looking at  
 Two of them were on  
 on the North Wall. All  
 of the Semitic Languages  
 delivered in the Law Sc  
 2<sup>nd</sup>. Law! 12-7 "How  
 as usual. We wd. say  
 a Ya Da" At 3 Pm. we  
 Language, many ladies  
 Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> June 1856

the eastern side of the "Fifteen Acres". The troops, aft. after regt. came on to the ground in long lines of bristling steel, they extended as far as we could see, & awaited the arrival of the Earl of Ardenburgh (Ld. Lt.) On the branches of the trees were perched scores of lady, like so many monkeys chattering in a South American forest. It was past 1 of when the great man arrived. The troops presented arms, & then began a series of warlike evolutions. The crowds were with difficulty kept within bounds, by the line of sentries, and the crushing was pretty stiff. I became very thirsty - went in search, & found a cool stream which refreshed us - but were so oppressed by the heat that we paid little attention to the good luncheon we had taken with us. About 3 P.M. the troops marched off the ground, and Mrs. Fawcett & I hurried home & got a good cup of tea. Then I "read" until after 8, at which time we sallied out to witness the illuminations. We went towards the Wellington Institution, where the crowd was dense, & 3 cannon were in position, but 1/2 past 9 the cannon thundered, & rockets shot into the sky. I did not feel very well, but I enjoyed the scene. About 1/2 past 10 of we came home.

Friday 30 May 1856. To "lectures" - At 11 AM Mrs. Fawcett met me and we went into the Museum & remained there about 1/2 an hour. A party of eight (chiefly ladies) were there - (for whom was signed "John Wesley Huxton")

Two of them were very young & very handsome. At 12 I had a walk on the North Wall. At 3 PM I went to a Lecture on the "Classification of the Semitic Languages" by the Professor of Oriental Languages. It was delivered in the Law School. Went to Ev. Chapel. Rutledge preached from 2nd Sam. 12:7 "Show not the man".

Saturday 31<sup>st</sup> May 1856. To "lectures" as usual. We recd. a large hamper from Ragsville containing "HODD & KEE & YABE". At 3 PM. attended Abeltschouwers Lecture on the French Language. Many ladies were present.

Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> June 1856. To Coll. Chapel, Mrs. sat in the Strangers gallery & I went

Thursday the 29<sup>th</sup> inst. evening. This was the 1<sup>st</sup> time I fell in the Strangers gallery, & I sat in the Strangers gallery a good deal today to the top of the S. P. S.

of Trinity desired to be re-see in "Divinity" - Between read "Pearson" - Goryun

books were near being late. Fossil the came in this aft, & a short time, Hammon

on him at the University. May 1856. Recd letters from

to Mother, Lily, Ellen, Richard from Aldershot. I saw

attended lecture in "Ethics" & numbers 11-29 was the

in favour of them for my

lets, & that the Lt. would

ops. When I came out

down Dame St & up

side of the conviction of

Chapel. Townsend read

his evidence & about 1/2 past

to witness a Review in case

of the War. It was a

out thro the park until we

the leafy trees, & stirring

to a seat near the Reading-desk, on the right-hand side, W. H. Green preached. In P.M. we took a long walk thro' Ringsend, & home by Drumsilk St. bought British Paper, & began "Magge on the Stonecut"

Mon. 2 June 1856. No lecture in Ethies, I went to W. H. Green in Trinity & to Ferguson's lecture. Monday 3rd June. Before breakfast Wm. Jewett & I walked beyond Ball's Bridge, at 9 I attended Heb. lect. &

Tue. 4 June 1856. In the Hall we had composition on 1 Cor. 2 = 11. In P.M. went to Abelt's lecture on French, I sat up until after midnight. Wrote to dear Mother. Tuesday 5 June. Had lecture in Heb. & Ethies & Div. In Ev. we had a look in at the Training School of the National System & at 8 to Chapel St. to inquire for some baskets of good things "from the country". They had not come.

Friday 6 June 1856. After "Lecture" we went to Boland's in Chapel St. & got the baskets sent by my good thoughtful Mother. She Rev. Wm. Hays (Wm. Jewett's brother) called on us, & we dined with him at the "Arcade". He bought Wm. a writing-desk & several worth of books for me, of my own choosing. I selected Bunnet on 39 Acts (2<sup>nd</sup> hand) Wealth on the Prayer Bk. Taylor's Dissuasive from Popery, Gorle's Analysis of Pearson, & Allan's 2000 Questions (2 books). He & I went in P.M. to the County of Wicklow, Wm. & I went to Long Chapel, Dixon preached. He appeared to have a severe cold. He was married a few days ago. Sat. 7 June 1856. Up at 5. We drove to the Divadition. Wm. Jewett returned home by the 7 AM train. I attended lectures. Renewed my visiting ticket at the Library with Dr. Fisher - gave the porter half a crown. In P.M. heard pulchition on French. Finished leading "Magge on the Stonecut". Rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from Mother & wrote to her.

Sunday 8 June 1856. Longfield was Teacher at Chapel. In P.M. I bathed in the sea beyond Ringsend. Remained in the whole evening

at my Mother's, Monday walked to the Divadition. Tuesday 10 June 1856. In P.M. Liza, lamour (ie Mrs. Liza dying or dead) had 60 heifers in Kody till 12 o'cl. I thus de. There was a "gooseberry pie" Friday 13<sup>th</sup> June 1856. In P.M. rooms at 27 Custace St. home & went to bed at 2 o'cl. on Hebrew. "Reading" near see me. I went to the Divadition at Stafford. Sunday 14

It was the Degree Sermon. Since I walked down the Kingsdown - I continued on Cottages. As I walked along some places meadows in

Trinity lectures for the 2<sup>nd</sup> Wm. had come to town. Soon about 4<sup>th</sup> pad 2 I met Mr. F. Hotel. He went with her

Wm. & I went with her to Heb. lectures. Wed. 18 June Lee, & read for Longfield. In P.M. we had a paper Genesis. Thursday 19

land side, McHear preached  
& home by Brunswick St  
Stonement"

to McHear in Trinity &  
breakfast Mr. Fawcett &  
Feb. lect. &

sition on 1 (or 2 = 11  
French, I sat up until  
day 5 June. Had lectures on

in at the Training School  
to inquire for some books  
to come.

to Poland, in Chapel St  
written. The Rev Mr. Hagg  
with him at the "arcade"

books for me, of my  
to (2<sup>nd</sup> hand) "Healthy  
Popery, Goulie's Analysis

to He went in PM  
Chapel, Dixon

He was married a  
We drove to the Divadition  
attended lectures, Renewed

gave the porter half a  
finished reading "Magge  
note to her,

at Chapel St in PM  
in the whole evening

at my host's, Monday 9 June 1856 went to Lee in Trinity etc. McHear in Trinity 107  
walked to the Divadition - Reading Hebrew till nearly midnight.

Tuesday 10 June 1856 to lectures as usual. Wed 11 June 1856. Heard from  
Eiza, Lamour (ie Mrs Stephens) - Cut stated in brain - perhaps, that she was  
dying or dead) Ned of Cognor of Potestown had died suddenly, Mr. Thie  
had 60 heifers in Kodystown. I took one or 2 weeks for it come & read  
till 12 o'clock.

Thursday 12 June to lectures. Rec'd a small parcel from Jimmy  
there was a "gooseberry pie" in it. Good - I mean "Good pie" & still "Goodie" from  
Friday 13<sup>th</sup> June 1856. to lectures as usual. Returned a "Poley" to Gorton, who  
lives at 27 Eustace St. Sat up till 1 AM (of night) studying Hebrew. Wrote  
home & went to bed at 2 o'clock!

Saturday 14 June 1856 to Dodd's protection  
on Hebrew "Reading" nearly all day. Mr. Fawcett came up from Wickham & called to  
see me. I went to the Divadition with him. "Palmer" the murderer was hung this morning  
at Stafford.

Sunday 15 June 1856. to Coll. Angh. Sermon by a son of the Provost  
It was the Degree Sermon, & Morris the Sexton carried the crozier before him. After the  
Service I walked down the North Wall & saw some small stones preparing to go out to  
Kingsdown - I continued my walk by rather a quiet road which passes Northcott  
Collage. As I walked along the fresh air & the view of the gardens was delightful. In  
some places meadows were neatly cut.

Monday 16 June 1856 On this day ended  
Divinity lectures for this term. Returning to my rooms, I found that Mr. Fawcett  
& Mrs. had come to town. Soon afterwards Mrs. came in & went with me to the College.

About 4 o'clock I met Mr. F. Her brother, the Rev. Mr. Stanger is unwell at the Shelburne  
Hotel. He went with her there. She returned to Killybeg by the 7 o'clock mail train  
Mrs. & I went with her to the Quay St.,

Tuesday 17 June 1856. This day ended our  
Heb. lectures. Wed. 18 June 1856. Went to Heb. Exam. Got a paper of questions from  
Lee, & read for Longfield. He gave me the beginning of the 8<sup>th</sup> Chap. of Genesis.

In PM we had a paper on Heb. Exam. & read for Dodd. I got the 43<sup>rd</sup> Chap. of  
Genesis. Thursday 19 June 1856 We got another paper, Heb. to be translated

into English, & some Greek to be translated into Hebrew. At noon I went to No 18 & ascertained from Rice the matter that I was credited for attendance (5 times) on Holy Communion. Friday 20 June 1856 Read in the Coll. Library in the morning I took a bath at the "Slip" Sat up till 1 of tonight reading in Romans. & writing in note book. Sat 21 June 1856 Up after 7 of after 12 went to Coll. Library & copied into my note book some extracts from Davidson's Heresies relative to the heresies of Strauss, after dinner we mailed letters, W<sup>m</sup> to his mother & I to mine. Went then to see the Rev Mr Wages & remained with him till after 9 of. We had a long conversation with him, which, to me was full of interest & information - met Horton in the Coll. Square. He came with me to my rooms.

Sunday 22 June 1856. To Coll. Chapel morning & not.

Monday 23 June 1856. I read until a late hour last night preparing for this week's day, on which begins our Div<sup>n</sup> Exam. I went down to the College door after 9 of and as I passed through the gates the porter told me to hurry on, as W<sup>m</sup> & the students were all assembled. I ran - went into Dining Hall where the Junior Class ~~soon~~ met. The Roll had been called, but I went up to W<sup>m</sup> & told him that I had been under the impression that we were to assemble at 1/2 past 9 instead of at 9 of. We sat in Alphabetical order, Name me were on the left hand, Richardson Radcliffe (Colony) Scott The 1<sup>st</sup> thing was a paper of questions on W<sup>m</sup>'s paleations. We came out at 11 of & went in again at 1 of. I was examined first by Carmichael in "Paley's Evidences" then by Darlow in Butler's Analogy. Home after 4 of & took a long walk with W<sup>m</sup> Sawcut beyond Biffar's Bush Barnacks. Tonight I looked over "Maxwell on the Atonement".

Tuesday 24 June 1856 I was exam'd by Poole in "Pearson on the Creed" at noon Fozythe & I adjourned to the Coll. Library & looked over "Newton". In Pm I was exam'd by W<sup>m</sup> Roberts in "Maxwell" & by Jounsend in "Newton" - I nearly

forgot to read that I was  
8<sup>th</sup> Chap<sup>r</sup> of John &  
me in Romans 7<sup>th</sup> &  
good tea for my mother  
them, but they did not  
& I had a bath.  
had arrived & gone  
went to W<sup>m</sup> Muldany  
Green. Nassau St. School

Wed 25 June 1856

Yesterday - but there  
Hall we walked in  
began to give in their judg<sup>mt</sup>  
- formation the names  
were obliged to reject.  
those who were becoming  
the latter. As soon as  
with joy, and found  
had all just finished  
Sat down to my diary  
Coll. Museum, Home  
W<sup>m</sup> & W<sup>m</sup> off to  
to my rooms. We had  
bath, on our return  
gone. Thursday 26<sup>th</sup> W<sup>m</sup>  
& Mr F went out - I  
writing an apology for  
I was in Kingsdown by

At noon I went to the  
 as credited for attendance  
 1856 Read in the Coll. Library  
 up till 1 o'clock reading  
 1856 up after 7 o'clock  
 both some extracts from  
 of Strauss, after dinner  
 went then to see the Rev  
 had a long conversation with  
 relation - met Foster in  
 rooms.

ing that.  
 preparing for this evening  
 to the College soon after 9 o'clock  
 to hurry on, as Mr. Pease &  
 Dining Hall where the junior  
 went up to Mr. Pease &  
 at we were to assemble  
 Alphabetical order, near  
 the (Colony) Scott  
 Mr. Pease's lectures

I was examined first  
 low in Butler's analogy  
 went beyond Bigger's  
 in the atonement &  
 son in the Creed at noon  
 low Newton. In PM  
 end in Newton? - I nearly

forgot to record that I was exam'd by Dixie in the Gospels. He took me in the  
 8<sup>th</sup> Chap<sup>r</sup> of John & the 1<sup>st</sup> vers<sup>e</sup>. I read 12 or 14 verses. Canover examined  
 me in Romans 7<sup>th</sup> Chapter. On my return to Kingsport Mr. Pease prepared a  
 good tea for my mother & Ellen whom we expected, he waited a long time for  
 them but they did not come, and thinking they would if we went to the "Slip"  
 & I had a bath. Returning again to our rooms, we found that they  
 had arrived & gone out again. They came in soon, Ellen & Mrs. Pease  
 went to Mr. Lamb's, and I took a walk with my mother along College  
 from Nassau St. & back. Mrs. J. & Ellen returned after 9 o'clock PM

Wed 25 June 1856 Went to Coll. to learn result of my exams, as it finished  
 yesterday - but there were some to be exam'd in Greek today. Up & down the  
 Hall we walked in suspense. Mr. Pease arrived in the afternoon, and then the Examiners  
 began to give in their "judgments". At 3 o'clock Mr. Pease read out for our in-  
 formation the names first of those whom, he said ~~they~~ <sup>he</sup> ~~was~~ <sup>was</sup> sorry they  
 were obliged to reject. (They were eleven in number), and then the names of  
 those who were recommended. I was glad to find my friend Forsythe among  
 the latter. As soon as I had ascertained that I had passed, I ran home  
 with joy, and found that Mr. & Mrs. Pease had come to town & that they  
 had all just finished their dinner. Mr. & Mrs. Pease went out immediately & I  
 sat down to my dinner. Subsequently mother & Ellen came with me to the  
 Coll. Museum, Library & Park. I went to Westland Row St. & saw  
 Ellen & Mrs. Pease off to Kingsport. Mr. & Mrs. Pease were very nice when I got back  
 to my rooms. We had coffee & then Mr. & I went to the "Slip" & I had a  
 bath. On our return we went to Mr. Lamb's & found Mrs. Pease's mother  
 gone. Thursday 26<sup>th</sup> PM & I had a bath at the "Slip". After breakfast Mr.  
 & Mrs. Pease went out. I packed up my books & went off to Kingsport, after  
 writing an apology for not being able to go to dinner at Mr. Lamb's  
 I was in Kingsport by 1/2 past 12 o'clock and as I was walking from the

Runday Stn. I met Mother & Ellen - went with them to their lodgings  
 11 Mulgrave St. A great many people were at Kingstown to witness a  
 regatta & a boat race. We walked down to the Pier & back again to  
 our dinner. I left Kingstown soon after 7 of in one of the Liffey  
 tug steamers. I sat on the bowsprit most of the way looking down  
 at the green waters of the western 'deep'. When we were a little way out  
 of Kingstown we overtook a very small yacht in which were 3 ladies,  
 a gentleman & a little boy. One of the ladies was elderly, the other two  
 were young & pretty (there was also a little girl). The Captain of our  
 steamer threw out a rope to them & they came flying along in the wake  
 of the steamer. But as we were coming up the bay the yacht got loose  
 & the boat "it" called out to our Captain to "go ahead" I paid  
 nothing for this trip. The Capt. got Hearty & there was no one to  
 take the money. I wish I could have found the world with a  
 little expense. Near Carlisle Bridge I met Miss Lamb & another young  
 lady whose name I forget. Mr. Fawcett went home with his parents  
 this pm. Willie Middleton went down by same train.

Friday 27 June 1856. I went to Kingstown. Ellen had just gone to Dublin  
 & Mother was out for a walk. I looked for her down towards  
 the harbour - did not see her, but coming back to 11 Mulgrave St  
 found her there. I remained with her about an hour - then returned  
 to Dublin, & met my sister in Trinity St. She had rec'd a letter from  
 Joe to me. He was in Killiney & w<sup>d</sup> remain till I went down on  
 Friday. Ellen came to the College with me & I filled up the Form  
 to be left on the Junior Deans box by students "w<sup>o</sup> be excused this"  
 Met Henry the near Carsons room, - went to Foster's rooms no  
 27 Eustace St. He was not in. Ellen came with me to the Broadstone Stn  
 Mr. Brophy of Rathwin was in the train & came on his car to Rathwin

with. Then walked down to  
 beds of Rathwin & Killiney  
 home. I was just in time  
 me to see the Fawcetts.

Joe & I walked through  
 fields towards Hodgestown.  
 road. The "Collicy" came  
 14 afterwards walked up R

Sunday 29 June 1856.  
 of Kinnegad preached as  
 Kate came to the service.  
 Mon. 30 June 1856 Up came  
 with him to the Rwyg Stn.  
 house & went again to the 1/2  
 both as that married John  
 his birds also. She seems  
 Joe & I had tea at Riggoville  
 Middleton of Mullingar

Friday 4<sup>th</sup> July, 1856. Mr  
 Killian came up to tell me  
 was a "Fair-day" at Mullingar  
 to Dublin fell off the  
 to the Infirmary by the 8  
 of his & Mr Thompson  
 Kingstown to see her & Mother  
 tea with Miss Duncan,  
 now at Manchester, 16 &  
 child in Woodview.



with them to their lodgings  
Kingstown to witness a  
the River back again to  
of an one of the Liffey  
the way looking down  
then we were a little way out  
at in which were 3 ladies,  
was elderly, the other his  
il). The Captain of our  
me flying along in the wake  
the bay the yacht got loose  
to "go ahead" I paid  
& there was no one to  
and the world with a  
his Lamb Lamb then young  
at home with his parents  
by same train  
had just gone to Dublin  
her down towards  
out to H Mulgrave &  
are home - then returned  
he had rec'd a letter from  
in till I went down on  
I filled up the Form  
students "urbe excedentibus"  
at to Foster's rooms no  
me to the Broadstone the  
came on his car to Rathwin

hill. then walked down to our house (1/4 of a mile). I saw a good many of the  
lads of Rathwin & Hillencan preparing for a "Bon-fie" & they welcomed me  
home. I was just in time for tea with Col. Fanny. afterwards we came with  
me to see the Fawcetts. Sat. 28 June 1856. Went to Fawcetts for a few minutes.  
Got & I walked through the moat fields - along the river to Glen sauns Capt. Pardon's  
fields towards Hoddestown. It was sultry & we did not go as far as H. but came home by the  
road. The "Collichs" came up this evening & danced opposite our house. Col. Richard  
afterwards walked up Rathwin road.

Sunday 29 June 1856. Got a class in the Sunday school. The Rev Mr Brandon  
of Hinnegad preached as his own ch. is undergoing repairs. Col. Fanny, Richard  
& Kate came to the service. We also went to "The Inf." where Marsh preached.  
Mon. 30 June 1856 Up early & went to Kulligoe & Glen. Col left by 7.30 AM train. I walked  
with him to the R way stn but we were late for the 7.30 AM train - We returned to the  
house & went again to the 1/2 past 9 train. Met McKee the Presbyterian minister. He  
told us that married John Mercer this morning. I saw sep. to the latter at the stn.  
His wife also she seems older than John and very handsome. Yesterday Col. Fanny  
& I had tea at Riggovilla. met there Mr Cooper, a friend of Fawcetts. He is with Dr  
Wildblot of Mullingar. Wed 2<sup>d</sup> July Walked to Mullingar & returned by rail  
Friday 4<sup>th</sup> July, 1856. Had a game of cricket in Woodview. At 8 PM. Mary  
Kithian came up to tell Richard & me that mother & Ellen had returned home. This  
was a "Fair-day" at Mullingar. A man named Dunne who was taking horses  
to Dublin fell off the train a short distance below Kullencan stn. He was sent  
to the infirmary by the 8 o'cl train (He has since died) Ellen says Col. a friend  
of his a Mr Thompson of Belfast (who was with him at Elphin) went out to  
Kingstown to see her & mother. They also went to Dalkey & to Blackrock where they had  
tea with Miss Duncan. Sat. 5<sup>th</sup> July 1856 Rec'd a paper & a letter from Col. He is  
now at Manchester, 16 Victoria Grove, Jameson's st. Richard & I took part in  
cricket in Woodview. Sunday 6 July 1856 My brother Richard & I had a

baths in the wood this morning. Rev C. Crampton preached in the morning church at  
 the 10.30 pm. I went with Richard, & George Robinson to Hodgestown - Rev. R. R.  
 13<sup>th</sup> was at the bog service. Monday 7 July 1856 Rained a good deal. Last week  
 I went twice to Joristown rabbit-shooting. Geo. Robinson drove Mother, Eliza &  
 a Miss Lewis (from James W. Question's) to Mullingar, Tuesday 8 July 1856  
~~to~~ <sup>went</sup> to Tyrrelspass on the Mail Car - walked home. Wed 9 July 1856 Went  
 to Kinnegad this eve. - had tea at Clarendon's. Th. came part of the way  
 back with me. Thursday 10 July 1856 I drove Mother & Eliza to M. J. Fox  
 Mother I went on to Woodlands & to see Edw. Maxton. We came home  
 by the ~~Lough~~ <sup>Lough</sup> Lough Road. An "Emulate" occurred a few days ago among  
 the Tipperary militia, in consequence of the Govt's disbanding them and re-  
 fusing to pay the remainder of their "bounty" & give them their new kit. They  
 The "Regulars" were sent for. They fired on each other & some were  
 killed. "put hors de combat" on both sides. Friday 11 July 1856 Had  
 a letter from Arthur. He wanted to know the number of my former lodgings in  
 Garden St. He thought of taking them for a few months. This day was very  
 wet but Rich<sup>d</sup> & I went to Joristown & Frangemon about.  
Sunday 13 July 1856 After morning service Rich<sup>d</sup> & I went into the garden  
 to read. I taking "Lee on Inspiration" & Richard "Walk on the Improvement  
 of the Mind" & later on before the bog service he & I & Geo. Robinson had  
 to swim in the river. Monday 14 July 1856 In P.M. read "Lee on Inspiration"  
<sup>out in the garden</sup> & at 8 pm went up to Hodgestown to assist Geo. Robinson (our workman) & Richard  
 to lift an ash-tree into the cart, but we were unable. A little white dog of Mary  
 Hogan's bit Richard on the leg. Tuesday 15 July 1856 In the eve. I read "Lee on Inspiration"  
 It is a deep book requiring deep study. Day Showery. Wind from S.W.  
Wed 16 July 1856 Up before 4 o'clock & went on the Mail Car to Tyrrelspass. At Lawton  
 I met the Rev. Mr. Daly of Newton-lee (probably "Newton-Portlough") & got up, on his  
 way to Tyrrelspass. He told me that when he was a young lad, many years ago

he was leathery at the  
 to swim, he struck out  
 out feeling a little more  
 depth, but when he  
 twice, 3 times, & so  
 in & pulled him out;  
 thought he was prepared  
 (This was Mr. Day,  
 liked him very much,  
 doubtless have gone  
 them, May got in his  
 Rest also) I was here  
 the Miss Coghlan's of Lou-  
 of her from England. a  
 garden & garden room  
 Rather windy today, do  
 My - how & then allowing  
Thursday 17 July Richard  
 At 1 o'clock a strong clergyman  
 the path of the just is as the  
 I spent most of the day  
 & Mr. J. P. O'Rourke be  
 leading. Mrs. Revill called  
 her husband's schoolmaster  
 in the garden fathering  
 our tenants) is very well  
 Little Louise Revill stays  
 She, when Mr. B. joined

led in the morning March 22  
to Hodgestown - Rich. had  
a good deal, Last week  
buis. drove Mother, Edg's &  
us, Tuesday 8 July 1856  
Wed 9 July 1856. Was  
came part of the way  
Mother & Edg's to M. Fox  
Maxton, We came home  
a few days ago among  
disbanding them and we  
saw them their new clothes  
which they & some were  
Friday 11 July 1856 Had  
of my former lodgings in  
outlets. This day was very  
dark.

I went into the garden  
"Wall on the Improvement  
& I & Leo Robinson has  
read "Lee on Inspiration"  
of our workman) & Richard  
little white dog of May  
the dog. I read "Lee on Inspiration"  
wind from S.W

to Inverness, at Lawton  
Kilcullagh") Got up, on his  
young lad, many years ago

he was bathing at the island off the North Wall, Dublin, and having just learned  
to swim, he struck out boldly into the water, then venturing to turn round  
and feeling a little more confidence in himself, he let himself down to try the  
depth, but when he came up he forgot how to swim, and went down once  
twice, 3 times, & w<sup>o</sup>t have been drowned, had not a young man played  
in & pulled him out; on that occasion a good woman asked him if he  
thought he was prepared to die at that time when he was so near drowning,  
(This was Mr Bayly was a devout clergyman & a good preacher - I  
liked him very much) (Mr Bayly, the young man - the good woman  
bothless have gone to their rest long ago - Surely I must soon follow  
them, May God in his mercy for Christ's sake, take me to the place of  
Rest also) I was home by 8 o'c A.M. In P.M. I read "Lee", One of  
the Miss Gaghans of Conalston called here this ev. with a pretty young friend  
of hers from England, a Miss Cahill, she lives near Liverpool, I brought them into the  
garden & fastened some ripe fruit for them. I hope Miss Cahill will come again soon  
Rather windy today, dark clouds chasing (and then if the depression be cruel) across the  
sky - now & then allowing us a gleam of sunshine, to brighten up our hearts,

Thursday 17 July, Richard was driven with Mother & Edg's as his passengers, to Mullingar,  
At 1 o'c a strange clergyman from Dublin, preached in Killucan Ch. on Prov. 4-18. "But  
the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more & more unto the perfect day"

I spent much of the day in the garden reading "Lee on Inspiration", A Mrs Berrill  
& Mrs J. Patkinson had tea they now. Friday 18 July 1856 In the garden  
reading, Mrs Berrill called & had dinner & tea they now, she wants Ellen to go with her in  
her husband's schooner to Kildarewood, her daughter, a nice little child was with me  
in the garden gathering sealing fruit, I regret very much that poor Mrs Gurl (one of  
our tenants) is very unwell, I went to see her this evening, Sat. 19 July 1856  
little Louise Berrill stayed here last night, This morning Richard drove her & Ellen to the  
M<sup>o</sup> where Mr B. joined them & they went to Dublin to take a voyage in Capt. Berrill's

Schooner "Eclipse" to some place near Fleetwood  
 Sunday 20 July 1856 Last night Jimmy Carl cut his hand severely with some  
 glass & nearly bled to death. I drove to Dublin in one of Moore's cars. Pat  
 Carl - a good fellow - was the driver. We left at 7.30, going through Rathwin  
 Kinnegad, Moyvalley, Enfield to stopped 1/2 an hour at Maynooth & having  
 procured another car to drive from Mr Magee, the "Hotel" keeper, went on through  
 Leixlip & Lucan, by a lovely road - the post trees in some places & tending their  
 branches right across the road at, crossed the Liffey once or twice. The scenery  
 on each side was really beautiful. Beyond Lucan I came to the famous "Straw-  
 berry beds" which being now "in season" were visited by crowds from Dublin.  
 We met a good many vehicles laden with big people, on their way to the  
 "Beds" or to "Caulin" the property of Ireland's "Only Duke". Beyond the "Beds"  
 we walked up Knockmaroo Hill, along which were families of various kinds  
 at play. In the Park a road of 3 miles brought us from one gate to another  
 then down the Quay. I went in search of the "Eclipse" & found her near the  
 Custom House. Little Louis Bernill was on deck & saw me "instantly". I had  
 dinner on board with the Bernills & my sister Ellen. Then started off on my  
 "home trip". At the "Strawberry beds" <sup>I stopped a few minutes</sup> to enjoy "strawberries & cream" at  
 Maynooth I had a 2<sup>nd</sup> dinner but had to wait rather long for it as  
 the hotel was in an uproar caused by a few drunken fellows, one of whom  
 was going to beat a policeman. Reached home after a drive of over  
 80 miles. Monday 31 July. Walked to Keshoge with Jimmy Carl who carries  
 his hand in a sling. Tuesday 22 July 1856. Ellen came from Dublin. Capt Bernill  
 had moved the "Eclipse" to Sir John Rogerson's Quay, & was taking on board a  
 cargo of Egyptian wheat to bring to Dundalk. Friday 25<sup>th</sup> July 1856. <sup>John</sup>  
~~Evening~~ Ellen persuaded me to go with her to Dublin, en route for Dundalk  
 I was ~~at home~~ <sup>at home</sup> & had a dinner for a walk part of the way I set off <sup>at 4.30 pm.</sup> Richard  
 came with me nearly to the Hill of Down, Ellen came on by the train & I joined her at

Moyvalley. Arriving in  
 his appointment we learned  
 the nearest hotel to Sir J  
 opposite my window was a  
 go to Liverpool to take  
 by the Drogheda Railway  
 blue sea is right almost  
 & they had been ready  
 the Boyne & we reached  
 had tea there with C  
 arrived about 5 of  
 Sunday 27 July  
 with C. P. Galt at 10  
 was held in a school  
 service I went to the  
 Rainsford preached an  
 "sermon" & the text from  
 the East of Rodem was  
 with Mr B of Annis, who  
 for the Curate (cousin of the  
 day was showery. Mould  
 to get some things from Mr C  
 friends by rail to Newry  
 cuttings in the rock. At  
 the residence of Sir John  
 Warrumpoint we saw a  
 bathing. We hired a boat  
 situated close to the quay

his hand several will come  
 one of Moore's cars. Put  
 going through Rathmin  
 at Magnaville & having  
 at Kipper, went on through  
 some places of tending there  
 or twice. The scenery  
 came to the famous "Shan  
 by crowds from Dublin  
 on their way to the  
 Duke's. Beyond the "Beds"  
 hamlets of various kinds  
 from one gate to another  
 ship - & found her name the  
 at me "instantly" I had  
 been started off on my  
 few minutes  
 "stand-bow, & cream" at  
 it rather long for it is  
 when bellows, one of whom  
 after a drive of over  
 of Jimmy Curt who carries  
 from Dublin, Capt Bonill  
 was talking on board of  
 Friday 25<sup>th</sup> July 1856. <sup>John</sup>  
 on route for Dundalk  
 the way I set off. <sup>at 4.30 pm</sup> Richard  
 the train & I joined her at

Moyvalley. Arriving in Dublin we went at once to Sir John Ross's Quay when to our  
 disappointment we learned that the "Eclipse" sailed about 4 or 5 o'clock. We put up at Hunt's,  
 the nearest hotel to Sir J.R.'s quay. Saturday 26 July 1856 I was up early. Right  
 opposite my window was a ship discharging timber etc. from some foreign port. She was to  
 go to Liverpool to take passengers to Quebec. (So the land lady told me) Ellen & I left  
 by the Drogheda Railway about 4 pm past Malahide, Dalkey, Skerries, & having the  
 blue sea in sight almost the whole way. Each side of the line the crops looked well  
 & they hay was nearly all made - the wheat nearly ripe. At Drogheda we crossed  
 the Boyne & we reached Dundalk about 6.30. Went to No 16 Wellington Buildings  
 had tea there with Charlie Ginty & then went down to the "Eclipse" which had  
 arrived about 5 of this morning. Went on board - I put up at the "Thorppe Hotel"  
Sunday 27 July 1856 accompanied Ellen to the "Eclipse" - had to breakfast  
 with C. P. Ginty at 16 Wellington Place. We attended service at 10 pm past 11 o'clock. It  
 was held in a schoolroom as the ch. is undergoing repairs. (Just before the  
 service I went to the schoolroom for Mrs Berrill & Louise. The Rev Mr  
 Rainsford preached an excellent extempore sermon the subject of which was "The  
 "Fountain" & the text from Matt 3:1, 2. "And John came preaching in the desert,  
 the East of Jordan lives close by this town. He was at the service. I went down  
 with Mrs B & Louise, who had dinner with them. Went again to Ev'g service. Mr Rainsford  
 for the Curate (cousin of the Rector) preached a wondrous sermon. The latter part of the  
 day was showery. Monday 28 July 1856. After breakfast I went down to the "Eclipse"  
 to get some things from Mrs Berrill for Ellen, and at 11 AM we went with some  
 friends by rail to Newry & Warrenpoint - the road in some places passing thro' deep  
 cuttings in the rock. About 2 or 3 miles from Dundalk we passed Mr Pleasant  
 the residence of Sir John W. Keill - (on the right hand side of the railway). At  
 Warrenpoint we saw a good many people, who had probably come there for sea  
 bathing. We hired a boat for 2p & crossed to Roshever, a village delightfully  
 situated close to the bay & at the foot of the Carlingford Mountains. The hills

towers up from the very beach & have a grand & imposing aspect, they are wooded to about half way up & have their summits bleak & bare, We had not time to go up to the top, which I regretted, as there is a very large stone or rock curiously situated up there in that elevated position, and we should doubtless have had an extensive view from the summit. Along the base of the mountain runs a very pretty road. (It is called "the dark road") and from the village to what is called "the wood-house" it is a favorite walk. We lunched in a little inn at the sea-side kept by a man named Quinn & afterwards walked up to the village where I posted a letter for Ellen to Mr. Mulvaney. We had some refreshment at Newry and returned by rail to Dundalk, reaching it about 7.30 pm.

Tuesday 29 July 1856 Yesterday was very fine but this day looks dark & gloomy. I went to the ship at noon & lunched with the Berrills & the Mahe (Mr. Smith). Came back to Wellington St and after dinner took a walk down to where the Steamer lay. The fare by it to Liverpool was 10/- cabin, 2/- deck. I had a look at the Cavalry barracks. The 8th Irish Hussars are stationed there now. The Officers & men were playing cricket. Met Miss Read & Ellen & lunced & walk with them. After tea at 7 o'clock we took a car & drove to Blackrock a watering-place 3 miles from here (Dundalk) and there Charlie & I had a bath. The tide was not fully in, we had therefore to go a long way out for a swim. When we returned to Dundalk we walked to the Schooner. There was no one there. The Berrills were gone to tea at the Birkers. I sat up till nearly 12 o'clock in the hotel reading about the trial at Athy. "Angeli" V. Galbraith. Wed. 30 July 1856. Up before 8 & had a bath. I went first to the N. of the Ruloy, but that place was uninviting, the water appeared shallow

toward  
I went th... & it  
The hills tower up from the  
I imposing aspect - They  
for my eyes I have there  
had not time to go up  
as there is a very large  
- water up there in  
we sh... no doubt  
view from the summit  
mountain runs a very  
the "dark road" - I  
called the "wood-house"  
we lunched in a little  
kept by a man and  
walked up to the  
a letter from Ellen to  
Railway



took some refreshment and  
rail to Dundalk, which per  
I thought I saw  
7 o'clock  
Railway Station -  
Tuesday 29th July 1856. My  
looks dark & gloomy -  
12 o'clock & lunched with Miss  
Miss Mr. Smith - same  
lunch took a walk down  
- the fare per steamer was  
Blackrock - went  
at latitude in a very  
ladies walking about the

imposing aspect, the  
 summit black & bare,  
 I regretted, as there is a  
 up there is that elevated  
 and an extensive view  
 mountain view a very  
 and from the village  
 a favorite walk. We  
 by a man named Quinn  
 I spotted a letter box  
 at Newry and  
 it about 7.30 pm.  
 fine but this day looks  
 & lunched with the  
 to Wellington St and after  
 steamer lay. The fare by  
 I had a look at the  
 stationed there now. The  
 Miss Road Ellen & her  
 a car & drove to Blackrock  
 had there Charlie & I  
 returned to Dundalk and  
 one there. The Berrills see  
 till nearly 12 of an old  
 "Angeli" V. Galbraith  
 I went first to the  
 the water appeared shallow

We  
 the hills tower up from the very beach & have a grand  
 imposing aspect - they are closely wooded to about  
 the top - I have their summit black & bare - the  
 had not time to go up to the top - which I regretted  
 as there is a very large stone or rock curiously set  
 - noted up there in that elevated position, &  
 we should no doubt have had a very extensive  
 view from the summit - Along the base of the  
 mountain runs a very pretty road - It is called  
 the "Park Road" - & from the village to what is  
 called the "Wood House" it is a favorite walk  
 we lunched in a "little inn" at the Sea side  
 kept by a man named "Quinn" & afterward  
 walked up to the village, where I posted  
 a letter from Ellen to Mr. McLaughlin



Took some refreshment again at Newry & returned by  
 rail to Dundalk which place we reached about 1/2 past  
 7. I thought I saw also. Gordon at the Dundalk  
 Railway Station -  
 Tuesday 29th July 1856. Yesterday was very fine but they  
 looks dark & gloomy - I went down to the ships about  
 12. I lunched with Captain O'Donnell. Mrs. B. & the  
 Mr. Smith - came back to Wellington Place & after  
 down to walk down to where the steamer lay -  
 the fare per steamer to a pool was 10/- by Cabin & 1/- by  
 deck - went on to have a look at the

PR-1511 ROBERTS, Reverend Robert James, 1831-1905.  
 MS-3199 Extracts from Diaries, Vol. 1 [A/E/R54/R54.14].

Cavalry Barracks - the 8<sup>th</sup> South Hussars are stationed  
there now - saw the Officers & men playing cricket -  
came back - met Mrs Read & Ellen at the door -  
I went back to walk with them - After tea  
we took a walk to the sea - the tide was out of  
Chalk & I had a long battle - the tide was out of  
fully in & we had three four to go a long way  
out to get the water very way deep - When  
we got home, we took a walk down to the sea  
Eclipse but there was no one there but the Hotel  
- Captain & Mrs B were out spending the day  
with the Consul - At the Hotel I sat up  
until near 12 o'clock reading about the trial at  
Athy "Angels & Gallants"

Wednesday 30 July 1858. Up before 7 o'clock - I walk  
round at the back of the Rectory to have a further  
look at the place where the water appears  
shallow - So I went towards the Point & a place  
about a mile beyond the bridge - but I  
did not go so far - I had a fine sand  
deep water off the embankment -  
I came back to Wellington Place - had  
breakfast & breakfast over - when I began  
had my dinner - I sat down to write  
in my diary - this day appears fine -  
About 2 o'clock I took a walk out to nearly to  
Blackrock - home after 4 o'clock to dinner - I rec'd  
letter about 12 o'clock from Richard & Clara & one  
enclosed from Lily - we had tea about 7 o'clock  
& then took a car out to Blackrock -  
Read was along with us - Blackrock is  
a gay little place at this season - the houses  
all all whitewashed, & facing the sea - great  
numbers of people were walking about looking  
at the sea - looking at the bathers - Chattering  
gossiping - chattering women & laughing girls  
sitting outside their doors, some smoking &  
knitting & some doing nothing but talking



toward  
 I went then to the Point, about a mile beyond the quays, but not  
 so far, and I had a fine swim in deep water off the embankment  
 about 200 yds. I walked nearly as far as Blackrock, and by 4 pm to  
 Blackrock. Rec'd a letter from Richard - also one from Lily. We had tea at  
 a cafe in the town of Laffan with a car to Blackrock. Miss Read was with us.  
 is a gay little place at this season. The houses are all white-washed &  
 facing the sea. A great number of people were walking about looking  
 at the sea, looking at the bathing, looking at each other. Aattering  
 & laughing girls were to be seen sitting outside their doors, some  
 sitting, some kneeling & some doing nothing but talk, talk, talk.  
 I saw many of them at it yet (1899) The whole village was  
 a swarm of bees out in front of their hind. I enjoyed a bath  
 salt water. & I regret that tomorrow will take me away from  
 there is a light house near the entrance of the bay. The light  
 is a tower of masonry, & I see it as it turned, now dark & now light. Near it we  
 saw the masts of a ship (belonging to Mr Peter Russell of this town),  
 which was wrecked one stormy night about a year ago. It sticks  
 in the sand, and it has been gradually sinking lower into it  
 till it is nearly to the level of the sea. I went to Dundalk by about 9.30 pm. Soon afterwards I came  
 to a hotel. I wrote a note to Richard today requesting him to  
 come to Blackrock - maybe tomorrow. Yesterday was showery. This day very warm.  
 Blackrock is a very nice place. I paid my bill 8/6. Had breakfast at C  
 16 Wellington Place. - went with Ellen to say good bye to  
 her. Then Ellen came with me to the R. way station. I left by the  
 train. I took a ticket to Drogheda, and there got another for Malahide.  
 I had spent nearly all my money & had not enough for one to Dublin,  
 Malahide is a very pretty place. I saw some of the Riverdale Biscuit  
 Ladies walking about there. As I walked along to Dublin the sun was very

they  
 are on  
 lay up  
 then at  
 - after  
 - out to  
 - of these  
 the tide  
 so a long  
 way deep  
 - the  
 - but the  
 & spending  
 - I sat up  
 - the trial at  
 before  
 to hair  
 the water  
 the Point  
 - but  
 - from  
 - embankment  
 - when  
 - at noon  
 - I saw  
 - out to  
 - to dinner  
 - & Eliza  
 - tea about  
 - to Blackrock  
 - Blackrock  
 - season -  
 - the sea  
 - looking  
 - bathing  
 - laughing  
 - some  
 - nothing  
 - ed shallow

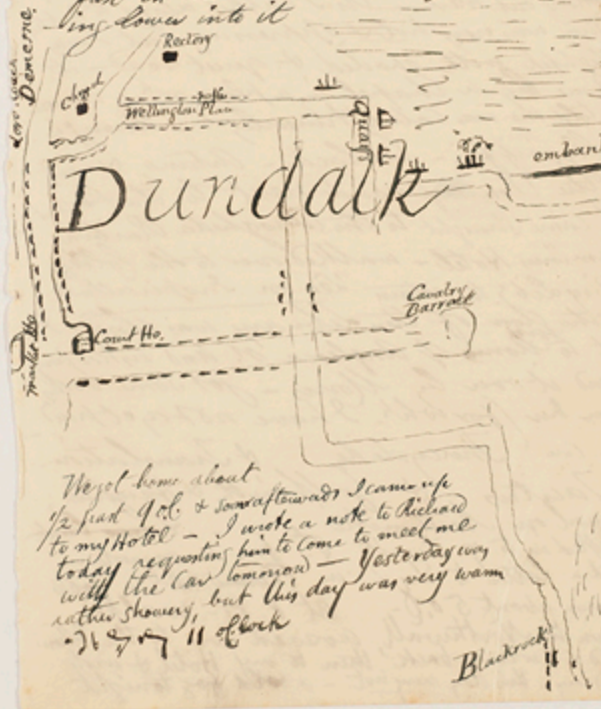
hot oppressive, but I was delighted with the shady, quiet road, & led me past a Chapel in a place which a woman told me was called "Kinsorley", through Ballygriffin, Coolock, Artane & on to the Contingent road next to the "Present". I came direct to the Drogheda Railway Terminus hotel - walked to the Coll. Lending Library to return "See on Inspiration" but the door was closed. I went to Morris' & asked her to send it over by her husband, who is one of the Porters - Got some books from her (for which I have not yet paid) they are Thucydides & translation, Tacitus & Galbraith & Haughton's Manual on Arithmetic - Called at 7 Trinity St. for a minute, posted a letter to Eliza in Dame St. & had dinner at 5 o'clock. At 8 I went to the island off the North Wall & had a swim (this was the place when the Rev. Mr. Daly was nearly drowned many years ago) - Came then to the hotel & wrote in diary. Fog tonight. I had some conversation with a man of the 17<sup>th</sup> Lancers. He has a medal with clasps for Alma, Balaclava & Inkerman. At Balaclava he was one of the "Six Hundred", Light Cavalry, that made the famous charge on 20,000 Russians. His horse was killed & rolled over him, breaking two of his ribs, but he managed to escape. Captain Winter was Captain of his company. Poor Winter was killed. He was a very fine young man, tall & strong. Friday 1<sup>st</sup> August 1856 Before breakfast I went to the S.P.O. & to Hurst's hotel for a walking stick which I had forgotten there, when leaving it last Saturday. I read a letter from Eliza - bought Weyman's Hymn Book in Robertson's of Grafton St., then walked along the Canal to Clonsilla - Had to wait an hour for the train which left Dublin at 4 pm. I went into a Churchyard close by & wandered among the tombs of the dead, reading the inscriptions which referred to the "departed" - Our car was to meet me at the "Hill

of Down, but as I was not  
 Thursday 31<sup>st</sup> July 1856. Up about 7<sup>30</sup> am  
 read my Bill & C at Hotel 8<sup>1/2</sup> - took  
 46 Wellington Place & went down the  
 Hill & to the Berill's food  
 some up to the 9-47 train. Ellen  
 told me that far - took ticket to  
 there got another ticket for Mal  
 I had not sufficient to pay for o  
 blis - Malahide is a new metrop  
 I met some of the "Present". Binn  
 thing out here - As I walked along  
 rain was very hot & oppressive. Cal  
 lighted with shaded & quiet & a  
 I met her in Chapel in a place wh  
 told me was called "Kinsorley" - the  
 Ballygriffin - Coolock - Artane,  
 the Contingent road next to the  
 I came straight to the Drogheda Ra  
 Terminus Hotel - walked over to the  
 "See on Inspiration" - the floor of the library was cl  
 at to Thomas of Anglica St. and ca  
 and it over by Morris - got some  
 from her (for which I have not yet  
 an Thucydides & Transl  
 Tacitus & Galbraith & Ha  
 Manual on Arithmetic  
 called in to 7 Trinity St. for a min  
 a letter to Eliza in Dame St. -  
 was about 5 o'clock. At 8 o'clock - wal  
 over to Northwall, crossed over to t  
 had a swim - back then to my Hotel &  
 in diary - this day very hot - a cold fog tomo  
 came - Peel after "peel" in qu

the shady, quiet road, &  
woman told me was called  
look, Artane son to the Conting  
id to the Drogheda Railway  
ding Library to return Lee  
ed. I went to Morris' a <sup>copy</sup> copy  
husband who is one of the  
which I have not yet paid)  
cities & Galbraith & Haughton's  
unity St for a minute, posted  
me at 5 of. At 8 I went to  
a swim (This was the place  
hounded many years ago)  
v. Fog tonight. I had some  
He has a medal with clasp  
at Balaclava he was one of the  
made the famous charge on  
d, & rolled over him, breaking  
cape. Captain Wierbe was  
his was killed. He was a very  
Friday 1<sup>st</sup> August 1856 Before  
hotel for a walking stick  
ning it last Saturday. I read  
man book in Robertson's of  
ual to Clousilla. Had to wait  
at 4 pm. I went into a church  
the dead, reading the inscriptions  
er was to meet me at the Hill

Thursday 31<sup>st</sup> July 1856. Up about 7<sup>1/2</sup> past 7 A.  
read my Bill & C at Hotel 3/6 - took breakfast  
16 Wellington Place & went down then with  
Ben & C. Did the Bernill's food by  
me up to the 9-47 train. Ellen came  
with me that far - took ticket to Drogheda  
then got another ticket for Malahide  
I had not sufficient to pay for one to  
Malahide - Malahide is a new pretty place  
I met some of the Reverend Brinsie Ladies  
thing out there - As I walked along to Dublin  
rain was very hot & oppressive. Cut I was  
lighted with shaded & quiet road - it  
I met a man in a Chapel in a place w<sup>th</sup> a woman  
told me was called "Pinsorley" - through  
allygriffin - Coolock - Antons, & out  
the Conting road next to the forest -  
I came straight to the Drogheda Railway  
Minimus Hotel - walked over to the College  
Drogheda to return Lee on Inspiration  
the floor of the library was closed - I  
at to Thomas of Anglocia St. and asked for  
and it over by Morris - got some books  
on her (for wh<sup>ch</sup> I have not yet paid -  
my Thucydides & Translation -  
Tacitus & Galbraith & Haughton;  
usual one Arithmetic - ~~Come back~~  
asked in to 7 Trinity St - for a minute  
ask a letter to Eliza in Dame St - took  
over about 5 o'clock - at 8 of - walked  
down to Northwall, crossed over to the Island  
and a swim - back then to my Hotel & wrote  
Diary - this day very hot - a ~~bad~~ fog tonight

talk - talk - the whole village was a like  
 dream of bees out in front of them here  
 - I enjoyed a bath in the salt water  
 that tomorrow is take me far away from  
 - there is a light house out towards the mouth  
 of the Bay - the light revolving & I see it  
 it turns now dark & now light - near it  
 is the mast of a ship belonging to the  
 Rapell of this town which was wrecked  
 stormy night about a year ago - it is  
 fast in the sand & has been gradually  
 sinking lower into it



Went home about  
 1/2 past 4 o'clock & soon afterwards I came up  
 to my Hotel - I wrote a note to Richard  
 today requesting him to come to meet me  
 with the car tomorrow - Yesterday was  
 rather showery, but this day was very warm  
 - 7 1/2 o'clock

PR-1511  
 MS-3199

ROBERTS, Reverend Robert James, 1831-1905.  
 Extracts from Diaries, Vol. 1 [A/E/R54/R54.14].

road, <sup>of</sup> Down, but as I was not expected till next train I had a delay  
 was a <sup>like</sup> of an hour. I took some tea at Miss Watsons. Eliza, Jimmy & Kate  
 her <sup>have</sup> came to meet me sure reached home about 7/8 past 8 pm. This day  
 was hot. Sat. 2 Aug. 1856 Warm day. Richard was away at the Bog  
 all day. In the Ev. he & I & Geo Robinson had a swim in the canal  
 at Rockforts lock. Jimmy Carl came with us, but did not go in.  
 Sunday 3rd Aug 1856. Went to Choir practice in the Ch. At morning  
 service the father in law of Dunsie of Riverdale preached. - Marsh  
 preached in the Evening. About 7 or 8 pm Richard & I had a swim in  
 the river. Monday 4 Aug. 1856. Richard in the Bog all day. About 1 of  
 I went to Hodgestown in the Ev. read 8 Chapt in 7<sup>th</sup> Book of Thucydides  
 (I like it). Weather immensely warm. Had a bath with Rich in the river.  
 Tuesday 5 Aug 1856 About 3 or 4 of Richard & I went to the river opposite  
 Johnny Carls in order to have a long swim, but the water was so choked  
 with weeds that we could not accomplish it to our satisfaction.  
 Wed 6 Aug 1856 Weather continues exceedingly warm & sky unclouded.  
 Richard went to the Bog. After breakfast I went along the river to Portinstown  
 to speak to Keefe about his cattle trespassing on our meadow in Glou  
 Galtown. In the Ev. my brother Richard & I had a swim in the river. It  
 was refreshing. Read a few Chapt. in Thucydides. The Greek historian  
 Thursday 7 Aug. 1856 Up before 7 and with Richard, the Rev Mr Marsh  
 & young Doran had a swim in the river. The weather is very hot. The  
 shoulders of "Topsy" & "Strawberry" (the 2 Mares) are sore. I washed  
 them with salt & water - then cut grass for them in the garden -  
 read some chapters in the Bible & studied in Arnold's Heb. Gram.  
 This day very close (sultry) until about 4 pm when suddenly we  
 heard thunder pealing & premonitory of coming storm - I very soon it  
 came - but after fell in quick succession. Then a few drops of rain

but I had no idea that there was soon to be such a deluge. The clear, open sky became clouded, & straight down came the rain quickly changing to ice bullets - hailstones larger than I had ever before seen. There was no wind. Otherwise much damage might have been done. Our yard was filled with water & the road the bed of a fast-flowing stream. I threw an old coat over my head, went out & gathered some of the hailstones which were about an inch, or nearly an inch, in diameter. I have heard that Dr Williams picked up one 4 inches by 3 1/2 in size. The windows of the green house, at Llanabbi Castle are smashed. About 6 of the storm cleared away, Jimmy Cook came down the road & into the garden with Richard & me. I might I read 8 or 9 chapters of Thucydides. Friday 8<sup>th</sup> Aug. Richard went to the Dog. This morning I heard distant thunder. In P.M. I walked up to Mount View with Jimmy fuel & sat down on a ditch (or bank) at the top of the wood, to read a little in "What is the Human Understanding?" and to have an argument with Jimmy about the condition of Ireland & the prophesying of Columbkille. Old Missy Flanagan was the only person present at the discussion "inter nos" and consequently the great oratorical & powerful arguments displayed on both sides is lost to the public.

(Ah, poor, dear Jimmy! you have left this world long ago. You were a faithful adherent to our family, greatly attached to me, & I loved you almost as a brother) In the evening, <sup>Richard</sup> had a long swim in the river, a letter from Joe told me that he had been 3 weeks wandering thro' Scotland. Sat. 9 August 1856 Wed. Richard & I went to the river, and in the midst of heavy rain, took a swim. Mother & 2 of the girls drove to M. G. Richard & I had a comfortable tea together. I read in the "Ill. London News" & some

"Thucydides" (an ancient history of "Julbraith Haughton's Smith" book, which was at 11 C. None of the teachers came, but the Rev. Joseph Daly, a person was excellent. It was an earnest cable Cargoman. Tue 10<sup>th</sup> Stephens to Caddenstown. She had 100<sup>?</sup> from her son Richard he had just returned from a sea labor. He was a dear friend & a walk he took with me in that at purpose or parting, best, of a better country. Portrait, Mother, Miss & down this morning. He was going to Jersey for Richard & I had a swim in the river to Dublin, Mr. Birwally (he arrived from England. Thursday 14 Aug. 1856 Wed. Friday 15 Aug. 1856 Joe came from my trunk John Kern was in Quakshaban & Jovisto wards Jimmy with me to killed another rabbit on dam C. E. G. only Mr. M. Rule & Joe. Sunday 17

to be such a deluge  
 right down came the  
 hailstones larger than  
 and. Otherwise much  
 was falling with water  
 on, I threw an old  
 some of the hailstones  
 in diameter, I  
 4 inches by 3 1/2 to  
 (Sanabria Castle are  
 away, Sunday Oct  
 Richard & me. Sunday  
 Friday 8<sup>th</sup> Aug. Rich<sup>d</sup>  
 distant thunder. In  
 my bed & sat down  
 to read a little in  
 and to have an argument  
 & the prophesying  
 the only persons present  
 & the great condition  
 & led to the public  
 this would long ago,  
 family, really  
 a letter) In the  
 letter from (he told me that  
 August 1856. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I  
 Mother & 2 of the girls drove  
 the Ill. London News & some

"Nuncupatio" (An ancient history in the Greek language) Richard is working out questions in  
 'Fulcrath's "Haughton's Arithmetic"'. Jimmy, Carl came down tonight & waited till the car came  
 back which was at 11 o'clock. Sunday 10 Aug. 1856 I had the Sunday School to myself  
 None of the teachers came, Mr. Marsh as soon as he opened it, had to go to Kinnegad,  
 but the Rev. Joseph Daly, who was to preach, came early, & catechized the children. His  
 sermon was excellent. It was in aid of the Kinnegad School. This Mr. Daly seems to be  
 an earnest & able Congregationalist. Rich<sup>d</sup> & I were at the Service, In P.M. I drove in with  
 Mr. & Mrs. Stephens to Cradinstown - found stock tea there. Mrs. S. showed me the last letter which  
 she had rec<sup>d</sup> from her son Richard. It was dated Sept 23, 1855 at Portsmouth, Virginia.  
 He had just recovered from a severe illness - alas! he had to relapse afterwards & died a week  
 later. He was a dear friend & comrade of mine in bygone years. When we were boys, many  
 a walk he took with me in the early mornings, through the green fields, in search of a  
 shot at pigeons or partridge. He is now taken from this world's scenes to that, I  
 trust, of a better country. I came home from Cradinstown thro' the fields of  
 Joristown. Mother, Eliza & Kate arrived home from Malinstown, within three hours, had  
 dinner this morning. Monday 11 Aug. 1856 Rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from Arthur in Guernsey  
 He was going to Jersey for his health & intended to come to Dublin early in Sept.  
 Richard & I had a Service in the eve. Tuesday 12 Aug. 1856 Mr. & Mrs. Prescott went  
 to Dublin, Mr. Prescott's brother, "Lucus meus insana tuit" is dead. Wed 13 Aug  
 (he arrived from England). Rich<sup>d</sup> & I had a walk with him to the "Blue Gate"  
 Thursday 14 Aug. 1856 Not day, but Mother & I drove to Mifan. Home at 10.15 P.M.  
 Friday 15 Aug. 1856 Coe came with Rich<sup>d</sup> & me to bathe in the river. I rec<sup>d</sup> a paper  
 from my uncle John Kerr who is in Canada. Sat 16 Aug. 56 I went rabbit shooting  
 in Knockskaban & Joristown at a very early hour, before home to breakfast, after  
 breakfast came with me to Joristown again across the fields, via Kealogue & I  
 killed another rabbit or two. Rich<sup>d</sup> & Kate then Coe & I went to singing practice  
 at St. Ignace, only Mrs. M<sup>rs</sup> (the Doctor's wife) was there. Had another Service with  
 Rich<sup>d</sup> & Coe. Sunday 17 Aug. 1856 Went to the Sunday School. There was no one

to help Marsh except myself. Rich<sup>d</sup> came to Ch. Mass & preached. In the  
 P.M. we were for some time in the garden reading. Richard was the only one  
 of our house who went to Col. Rogers at the Ch. After the Service he & I  
 walked as far as Glen. I rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from Ellen, from (Hickwood)  
 She was 4 days coming round from Androssau to Hickwood  
 She had spent the Evng (of the day I left Sundalk) at the Consul's - He has  
 Daughters (or some name like it) His daughters are young, very pretty &  
 rich. (So Ellen said) and they were sorry they had not seen & been  
 introduced to me when I was in Sundalk. "Nice versa, so am I"  
 but such is cruel Fate - I wish Mr "Kate" were drowned in the  
 Black Sea. Monday 18 Aug 1856. Col went away. I went with him  
 to M. far by rail. Tuesday 19 Aug 1856. Miss Kate Brady here this  
 Evng. She says she is going soon to "Frankfort on the Maine"  
 Aug 20 & Thursday 21, 1856. / Diary notes illegible / This ends  
 10<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diary "Scripts"

If I had any Diary for the  
 has been lost. I can

Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> Feb. 1857. I  
 out I met my brother Richard  
 Fanny, Ellen & Kate came and  
 walk to the Hook's field  
 clay on to the field next  
 was very cold & snow fall  
 Today Olga, Ellen & Kate sp  
 Kate, Richard took our tea pleasure  
 Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Feb. <sup>1857</sup> Had tea at  
 Fanny, always ready to oblige  
 Tuesday 3<sup>rd</sup> Feb. 1857. About  
 I suppose he was the second  
 was soon ready. I ate an egg  
 together, helped by Fanny & A  
 home. I had a hamper  
 a servant put up to Mrs Sp  
 her. From the Boardman I  
 my luggage time, and then  
 lodgings. At the Boardman  
 promised to load Soames  
 from Papery. After 3 P.M.  
 "Prayers" - Bought this Diary  
 paper 24. - Wrote to Mother



11<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diary, (Extr. from)

If I had any Diary for the period between the 21 Aug. 1856 and 1 Feb. 1857, it has been lost. I cannot find it. JH

Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> Feb. 1857 I taught my class in Sunday School at Kiltinan Church, as I came out I met my brother Richard. He came home with me, & then we went down to Ch. together. Fanny, Ellen & Kate came also. Rev. Francis Marsh preached. Before dinner R & I had a short walk to the Horse field & over to the new ditch. Yesterday he had Kit Keery carting the clay on to the field next to Gafferans. Mother went <sup>yesterday</sup> to Mullingar, although the day was very cold & snow falling. (She was a quiet, but active woman)

Today Eliza, Ellen & Kate spent the eve at Mrs Parkinson's of Heatherstown. Mother, Fanny & Kate, Richard took our tea pleasantly together. Richard & I made the toast at the Kiltinan fire.

Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Feb. <sup>1857</sup> Had tea at Newalls. Packed up some articles tonight & to bed at 11.30. Fanny, always ready to oblige, sewed a cover on a French book for me.

Tuesday 3<sup>rd</sup> Feb. 1857. About daybreak I was called by Phil (I don't remember Phil. I suppose he was the servant boy). Mother, as usual, was already up. Breakfast was soon ready. I ate an egg & had 2 cups of tea - then set my "impediments" or baggage together, helped by Fanny & Richard - Bid all good bye & strolled off from my dear home. I had a hamper of good things given by my loving Mother. Ellen was sending a servant girl up to Mrs Speare of 10 Charlotte Terrace, Rathmines and I was to meet her. From the Droadstone I took a car to my lodgings, (bringing the girl with me) left my luggage there, and then walked with the girl to her destination, & returned to my lodgings. At the Droadstone I met Moore's of Trins. He came up in the train. He promised to lend Soames' "Moshim" & I promised to lend him Taylor's Tommasine from Popery. After 3 P.M. I went to the Coll. Library & returned Hengstenberg on the "Palmer" - I bought this Diary book (from wh. now 14 Jan. 49 I am making extracts) in Chapter 26 - wrote to Mother. I am now up in my little room at the top of No. 38

Waldenworth St. The alarm clock I got from home is ticking away, reminding me how time passes from seconds to minutes to hours to years! Ah me, what is to be my 'future' I rec'd a letter from Billy, from Garrison Road in Taylor's Dissuasive & 2 Ch<sup>rs</sup> in the B. To bed at 11 o'cl. Wed 4 Feb. 1856. My alarm clock stopped last night & left me undisturbed until Mr Conolly came up with my breakfast 10 min. before 9 o'cl. Read 2 Ch<sup>rs</sup> in B. & part of Barnes on St. Peter's then out for a walk down the North Wall to the Light House. On my return I went to the Library about Taylor's "Dissuasive from Popery" to Maoney & he lent me Mosheim's "Eul. Histor. (James Edition) 1<sup>st</sup> Vol. In the Library I met Forsythe. He told me that he intended to go back to Nova Scotia, as soon as he obtained his degree, as the Bishop of that Colony had promised to ordain him, without requiring him to produce the Trinity Testimonium. About 12 o'cl I saw the 33<sup>rd</sup> Regiment marching along Nassau St. on their way to Westland Row Terminals - en route for the Mauritius. This ev. I mailed a letter to Mother read in "Mosheim". It is now (1/2 past 10) raining. Read in Barnes, & 2 Ch<sup>rs</sup> in B. to bed at 11 o'cl. Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1857 Up at 1/2 past 6. Read a Ch<sup>r</sup> in Exodus. Rec'd a note from Mother. Wrote to her. Took a walk along Earl St. Led<sup>g</sup> Garden St. & the North Wall bank & Ladgrips & then round Stephens Green. This morning is bright & serene, like a morning in Spring. How delightful it must be in the country today! I have hardly read anything this morning but at 11 o'cl Time being on "Cito pede et me spero aliquando agere"

I must sit down to Mosheim for 4 hours, for I have to meet Maoney at 3 o'cl. College time in the Library. "Je vais donc". At 3 pm. met Maoney & Forsythe at the Library. In pm I read Mosheim's Greek Test. At 9 out for a walk as far as Christ Church on my return sat up with old Mr Cowan, listening to his stories about the Irish Rebellion of 1798 &c He told me that Mr Child who preached in Killucan a few Sundays ago is a cousin of his.  
Friday 6<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1857. Took a walk before breakfast up Kildare St. as far as <sup>Stephen's Green</sup> ~~St. James's~~ Square Clave St. Leinster St &c I glanced over "Mosheim" & Taylor. Went to Coll at 1/2 past 10 o'cl

Met Glover, Murphy, & Callaghan at the far table beside Callaghan & mixed as many. 5<sup>th</sup> Butler also gave us a catechetical examination. Belcher, Mulvilly & I saw, was finished he left the Home to come about 7. 20 pm Latin sermon as he is about Grafton St with Terence - headache this evening - Wrote letter from Mother & one which I attended Jodds' Pulpit. Mr & Mrs Mitchell's Name had a tea-dinner before 6 o'cl. I gave them read Heb. Gram. Sunday 8<sup>th</sup> Feb. At Coll (Lecture) in Bygones Bush Danaher's name behind me as I was shoulder said "You are coming to make a team". Indeed his sermons, if put altogether too abstract. Went together over to Callaghan but my thoughts were on my dear Mother. At 12 pm snow-fogged. At 1/2 past 12. Matchborough St where at 4. I think an Englishman

away, reminding me how  
 old he is, what is to be my  
 & in Taylor's Dissertations  
 1856. My alarm clock stopped  
 came up with my  
 out of Barnes on St. Peter's  
 house. On my return I went  
 to Maoney & he lent  
 the Library I met Fossett  
 as soon as he obtained  
 to detain him, without  
 About 12 of 1 saw  
 way to Westland Row  
 mailed a letter to Mother  
 in Barnes, & 2 Oct. in B.  
 read a Ch. in Woodrow,  
 my Earl of Lord Sandwin  
 Stephens Green. My  
 how delightful it must  
 ing this morning but is  
 liquid agree  
 money at 3 of college times  
 at the Library. In pm I  
 with Church on my return sat  
 rebellion of 1798 & the old  
 ago is a cousin of his  
 as far as <sup>Stephen's Green</sup> ~~London~~ <sup>London</sup> ~~London~~  
 went to Coll at 1/2 past 10 of

Met Glover, Humphrey, & Callaghan & others. At 11 o' we went into the Dining Hall. I sat down  
 at the far table beside Callaghan. I was spanned 1<sup>st</sup> in motion by Dr Carson, gave 3<sup>rd</sup> sermon,  
 & missed as many. Dr Butler next spanned me & thus in the great of Aquella of St. Peter's  
 also gave us a Catechetical exam. I think I have done pretty well in it. Butler's next  
 spanned Belcher. Malville came in Taylor's. I saw<sup>t</sup> about 1/2 the questions. As each person's  
 exam was finished he left the Hall, for the result will not be made known till next Lecture day.  
 Home to town about 2.30 pm - walked to Woodrow - went to Ev. Chapel. I'll preached a  
 Latin sermon as he is about to get D. D. to his name. Going from Chapel I walked up  
 Grafton St with Dr Stanley - took a walk with Draper up Sackville St. Had a post  
 head ache this evening. Wrote 2 letters, one of wh. was to Pelly. Sat. 7 Feb. 1857. Rec'd a  
 letter from Mother & one which I was to mail to Edward. I went to G. P.O. & registered it. At 10  
 attended Todd's Lecture then to Library where I remained until 1/2 to 4. Reading Hob.  
 Bib. & Sir Thos. Mitchell's Narrative of an Expedition to the interior of tropical Australia  
 had a tea-time after 6 & went to the Museum, back by 8, sat an hour with old Mr  
 Gray, then read Hob. from. It was a bit of a one home evening, an exam.  
Sunday 8 Feb. Ev. Chapel. Mr Gov. Donnellan lect. preached. After service walked as far  
 as Pegg's Bush Danard's - went to Ev. Chapel. Met Hardman in the Old Square. He  
 came behind me as I was walking about before service but tapping me on the  
 shoulder said "You are come early". He said he was thinking of writing a note to  
 Mr Gov. to make a translation of his sermons for the benefit of the Trinity students.  
 Indeed his sermons, if published, would need extensive explanatory notes, for they are  
 altogether too abstruse. I went in to Hardman's room, met Sharpe, we then  
 went together over to Coll. Chapel. Rutledge preached. I read Burnetts his Ev.  
 but my thoughts were turning every now & then towards home - thinking of  
 my dear Mother, of Richard & of all my dear Sisters. "Hosanna <sup>Thomas!</sup> make the heart  
 now guided. At 1/2 past 6 Draper & I went to Ev. Service at St. Peter's Church  
 Marlborough St where we heard a controversial sermon by the Rev. Mr. Cady (who  
 is, I think an Englishman) on the Canon of Scripture. As we were returning to

we met Miss Lamb & her brothers at Carlisle Bridge. We sat in the little parlour with Mrs. Conolly & Mr. Cowan until about 11 o'clock. Monday 9 Feb 1857 Up late morning met Prof. the "Wainwright Guardian" from Richard. Made a long letter to Mother. About midday had a walk up Jackson's St. & down the North Wall. Met Arthur in Nassau St. Read Hebrew Bible & "Salmagundi" Sunday 10 Feb 1857 Up at 7 1/2 past 7. Had some Hebrew & went to Canon's Heb. Lect. at 9 o'clock. I was there first. Parkhill came next, then Hunt, Gabriel & others. He did not keep us long this morning. He told us, for next time, to prepare about 25 verses of the 15th psalm. I went into the library, then to read & at 11 o'clock went to Dr. Butler's Society Lecture, as he called out the roll, he told some of the students to come to him after the lecture, as he wanted to speak to them. These were the "Stuck" men, and as each one received the invitation to go up the others raised a laugh at their expense. At 12 I went with Hammond & Deanton to Dr. Spalding's room. He was not there. We wrote our names on a slip of paper, which he threw into his letter box, & then came away. I went to the Dining Hall to read until 1 o'clock, at which hour I went to Stubbs' Lecture. He opened us on the 17th. Psalms, & for next time desired us to prepare the 19th. So Codrings at 2 o'clock after lunch went to Mrs. Malvern's for a parcel for Ellen (McLivid a note from her this morning). Dined with Mr & Mrs May & Macanid for tea. Malvern told me that third magazine, he had not yet answered Edward's letter, which he had rec'd. so long ago. I had early & in bed was reading the Life of John Hooper, Bishop of Gloucester. This day was fine, but windy. Wed 11 Feb 1857, up at 8 o'clock. Read 2 Chaps in Bible & in Ournet. This morning fine & not cold. I am sitting up in my room alone. It is now close on 10 o'clock. I expected a letter from home, but it did not come. I met Mr. Wm Walker of Haddington Road this eve, at Stephens' fire. He asked me to go down to see them. About 11 o'clock I went to look for Quinn, the miller. He owes some rent to my mother. At 2 o'clock off to read in Coll. Library, "Rosamunda" and also Mitchell's "Exposition in Capt. Roshahin". I went off from the country this morning. My mother - ever kind sent me a basket of splendid butter, & delicious fresh eggs. Eggs fit for the Queen. Foxcott called on me this eve. He had come up to meet his Pirkowland. (Mrs. Hayes, I suppose. The fleecy man's wife (widow now)) I called to see Willie Meddleton in Anderson & Adams! He told me that the Law-  
suit

between him & his uncle was  
the Anderson & bought the  
He prayed the best  
All things but the  
For the dear  
He made & c

Thursday 12 Feb 1857. To  
the 18th psalm. Flood told me  
Bp. of Exeter. About noon I  
Friday 13 Feb 1857 Read a Chap  
called at 10 o'clock. At 11 AM  
usual, he did not come. I put  
-staff. And then off to the Pa  
my ears & brought several  
riding past. At 1 o'clock I attended  
to stop a lecture from Perth.

In P.M. I read in Coll. Lib.  
Smith preached a sermon for  
heard that he was a minor  
office. As we came out  
the Bp. of Cashel for ord  
Anderson & Adams, but  
P. old Mr. Cowan show  
upwards of 120 years some  
4 months going to Sal  
of Gloucester who was sent  
Feb 14 Feb 1857. Read 2 Chaps  
that the latter had come from

between him & his uncle, was brought before the "Master in Chancery" today. I read paper in the Athenaeum & tonight studied Hebrew.

He prayeth best who loveth best  
All things both great & small,  
For the dear Lord to whom we pray  
He made & loveth all &

Thursday 12 Feb. 1857. To Heb. Lect. at 9. We did not get over more than 8 or 10 verses of the 18<sup>th</sup> psalm. Flood told me that he expects to be ordained on Trinity Sunday by the Bp. of Exeter. About noon I walked down the North Wall, sent a parcel home by James Friday 13. Feb. 1857 Read a Chap<sup>r</sup> in Epistles & Gospels in St Luke, lovely morning. W. Middleton called at 10 o'cl. Am. At 11 AM I went to Bp's Lecture, and at 12 to B's Smith's room, but he was out, he did not come, I put down my name along with Jaunter, Hammond & Pickers-staff, and then off to the Park to read. Before 1 o'cl. the marsh<sup>al</sup> music reached my ears & brought several of us to the Colley gate, the 2<sup>nd</sup> & 3<sup>rd</sup> Dragoons were riding past. At 1 o'cl I attended Stubbs' Lecture. He was very particular today and threatened to stop a lecture from North, Case and Gamble if they would answer better in future. In P.M. I read in bath Library "Mitchell's Hospital Australia," at 4 pm to Chapel. Smith preached a sermon prior to his D.D. but it was in English, not Latin. I have heard that he was a missionary in India and that he intends to go out there again. As we came out of Chapel Johnson told me that he intends to apply to the Bp. of Cashel for ordination. At 7 pm. called to see Willie Middleton at Anderson's & Adams, but he was sick & gone to bed. - took a walk up Parkhill St. old Mr. Cowen showed me a book of John Wesley's travels. It is now upwards of 120 years since he sailed from Gravesend & he was more than 4 months going to Savannah. Went to bed at 11 & read about John Hooper Bp. of Gloucester who was put to death in the reign of Queen Mary of England who was put to death in the reign of Queen Mary of England.  
Sat. 14 Feb. 1857. Read 2 Chap<sup>r</sup>s in B. Lect. I had a dream about Edward & John, I dreamed that the latter had come back from his travels, but Edward was still in far distant of

wooded bushland. Rec'd a letter from my dear Mother, she has given me Lavinia's address (He owes her some Rent) the Carriage was repaired at a cost of 30/- At 10 of I went to Todd's protection. Afterward went to look for 1<sup>st</sup> Lord Harcourt with to ask for rent due to my Mother, I went in the direction of the Canal, but they were not on that side. To Coll. Lett & read "Melchett's Australian Explorations", after 4 of I went to Harcourt Mills, they are at the side of the Canal near Richmond Barracks - did not see Lavinia - (with his son I w. ~~X~~ again on Monday. Had tea with Draper tonight (He is a medical student) wrote letters to Mother, Mr. Mang. from, James, Ruth & Sarah Pawcett! To bed after 11 of. Fine day.

Sunday 15 Feb. 1857 To Coll. Chapel at 9<sup>th</sup> past 9. Mr. Sadler's preached. Had a lovely dinner & took a long walk into the country, by way of Donnybrook till the Dodder & on near to Sandrum - past some charitable institutions, the entrance into which was near the corner of the road, and over the door or gate was the representation of the "Good Samaritan" - went through the village of Mulltown, along a narrow path through the fields to my Mount Pleasant Avenue. Home about 1/2 past 3 of & at 4 went to Coll. Chapel. A Mr. Smith, I think was the Preacher - Poked letters for home - read in Darnley & Wheatly & the Bible. Monday 16 Feb. 1857. Rec'd a note from Lily, sent Valentines to her, and to Mary & Fanny Hardman, ~~this day was fine but not so bright as yesterday.~~ Went to Harcourt Mills on business for Mother

Tuesday 17 Feb. 1857. To Heb. Lecture at 9 of Read in Coll. Park till 11 of letter to Dr. Butcher's Lecture. While I was walking on the Square, near the Campanile about 1/2 past 12 of I was assailed by 2 ladies - Strangers to me - who wished to see the College. I brought them to see the Library, the New Building, and then to the Museum but at the door of the latter I was obliged to leave them to the guidance of the Porter as I had to go to Mr. Stubbs' Lecture. The eldest of the 2 ladies (who seemed to be the mother of the younger one) gave me her name as Mrs. Ward of Coleraine, Co. Down, & an invitation, that I go there at any future time. Dr. Fitzgerald, Bishop - Elect of Cork, Cloyne & Ross, delivered his 1<sup>st</sup> Lecture (of this term) on Eccl. History,

Dr. Butcher was present, I went to a Meeting of our "Society" there when I arrived but no other than were Paunton, Hardman & myself opened proceedings, reading it we had read the minutes with prayer. Some after my minutes conversation with 2nd verse Wed 18 Feb. 1857

North Wall, saw a 2<sup>nd</sup> of up Sackville St. I was most of the day. Wrote to I know who sent them, they gave a great dinner tonight. Students to look on at the party of Rifles were drawn. Kept the street clear, some many a professional. I saw young all wearing caps & hobbled along to the great m. Spillers gave a salute, the Queen & then we could load before breakfast (Yesterday Butcher's Lecture, at 12 we were telling much Biblical Geography names. My brother Richard back, at 1 of he came I was at the Lectures of

has given me Louis's address  
 cost of 30/- At 10 of I  
 at Lord Manservant Mills to  
 town direction, but they were  
 talian Explorations, after  
 the Canal near Richmond  
 on Monday, had tea with  
 to Mrs. Mr. May  
 of Foin day.

Sadler's preached. Had a  
 of Donnybrook the Dodder  
 the entrance into which was  
 the representation of the  
 along a narrow path through  
 part 3 of + at 4 went to  
 Posted letters for home  
 Feb. 1857. Rec'd a note from  
 man. His day was since the  
 business for mother  
 till 11 of letter to Dr  
 from the Campanile about  
 who wished to see the  
 and then to the Museum  
 to the guidance of the Porter  
 a lady (who seemed to be  
 Ward of Coleraine, Borkhall  
 Dr. Fitzgerald, Bishop -  
 (this term) on Eccl. History,

Dr. Butler was present. I wrote to Mother & Ellen tonight, At 1/2 past 7 to No. 2 College  
 to a Meeting of our "Trinity School Union". The Rev. Mr. Hewitt who presided was  
 there when I arrived but none of the students, however they came in soon, among  
 them were Naughton, Hardman, Arthur, Moore, Bickerstaff, Kerr, Bell, Hughes &c  
 Hewitt opened proceedings with prayer, and then we read part of 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 1 Before  
 reading it we had read the headings of a Discourse from Phil. 4-19 The meeting closed  
 with prayer. Soon after my return to my rooms Mr. Tisdal came in & I had a few  
 minutes conversation with him - Our text for next meeting is Col. 1 latter part of  
 2<sup>nd</sup> verse Wed 18 Feb. 1857 Remained in until about 11 of. Took a walk down the  
 North Wall, saw a stork, aground. At 1/2 past 5 had another walk with Draper  
 up Sackville St. Thursday 19 Feb. 1857 To Hob. Lect. at 9 of. Remained within  
 most of the day. Wrote to mother, & rec'd a letter from her & J. Valentines, I think  
 I know who sent them. They were written in a pretty lady's hand. The Lord Mayor  
 gave a great dinner tonight to 600 people. I went out with Draper & 2 other medical  
 students to look on at the hurry & bustle of cabs, cars & carriages driving up. A  
 party of Rifles were drawn up to receive the Lord Lieutenant & some mounted policemen  
 kept the street clear. Some came with their robes of state on. Aldermen, Parishes &  
 many a professional. I saw Dr. Sadler's & Ingram go in & several others old &  
 young all wearing caps which looked rather ludicrous on some old gents as they  
 hobbled along to the great man's dinner. The Lt. Lieut. did not come until 8 of The  
 soldiers gave a salute, the trumpets sent forth the royal peaking of God save  
 the Queen & then we came away. Friday 20 Feb. 1857 Walked as far as Hobland  
 road before breakfast (Yesterday W. Middleton called to see me) Today at 11 of I was at  
 Dr. Butler's lecture, at 12 went to Dr. Smith's rooms. He did not attend. We are not  
 getting much Biblical Greek from him, Hammond, Naughton & I put down our  
 names. My brother Richard came to town last as at my rooms when I came  
 back. At 1 of he came to the Coll with me & he walked in the Park while  
 I was at the lectures of Stubbs & Dr. Fitzgerald. Richard met me at the

Campanile. After dinner we walked down the North Wall & saw 4 storks go  
 out. We remained in the rest of the evening. Sat. 21 Feb. 1857. After breakfast  
 I wrote to mother. Richard went to the Broadstone & I to Sodd's prelection -  
 Met Fimmmore & went with him to his rooms 17 Botany Bay Square  
 & got my book, "Townson's Harmony". When I came back to my rooms  
 I was especially surprised to find that my dear mother had come to  
 town. She gave me £8.17.6 to pay Coll. fees. I went to the College  
 after 12. Met Stewart & went in with him to pay Mr. Faltrill  
 Mother, Richard & I dined together. Then Richard & I went to the Broadstone  
 to see a Mr. Cabrey - then to see Lavin. He paid only a small portion  
 of the rent due by him. We remained within the whole evening.  
 Sunday 22<sup>nd</sup> Feb. 1857. About 7 o'clock Richard & I went to the G.P.O. to mail a letter from  
 mother home but it was not so open so early. We came back to my lodgings as I was in a  
 hurry to go to "Chapel". After breakfast Richard & I went <sup>out</sup> again to the G.P.O. & I to Coll.  
 I sat up in the Gallery on the right hand side. Richard & Mother came afterwards &  
 it was late during service when I saw them in the gallery to the left. We took  
 our dinner as soon as we got back, & then went to Lavin's. Home about 1/2 past 4  
 & after tea, at 7 o'clock we went to hear service in the Round Church & sat in the gallery  
 Mr. Sidal the Rector, preached. This day was fine, but windy. As we were walking  
 along the Canal today we saw Joe Satchello with some other young men,  
 Monday 23 Feb. 1857. Up early & after breakfast Richard set off on his long walk to Lifford  
 (He was a great walker) I went with him part of the way. He went up Dame St.  
 Chapel St. & Dominick St. & along the Canal line. It was 9.55 by the railway clock  
 as we passed on from the Broadstone. It was a lovely morning. We separated on  
 the bridge near the Blanchardstown St. Richard hurried off along the Canal &  
 I returned by a long straight road & passed in through Phoenix Park. Met  
 Mulholland on the quays (I don't remember him now (1899)) Mother was in. We had  
 dinner. I went as far as the Coll. gates - then back & on to Mullow for the few all's

books, etc. Lynch's in George  
 I was between the College & 6  
 I was at the Rway St. 7 or 8  
 quite lousome, as dear  
 day were cheering me

up about 7.30 morning but  
 intention of going to M...  
 1/2 past 9 as this was  
 steps of the Examination  
 for the great memorial  
 Jellitt began to play and  
 while I supplied the wood  
 handle. We took a walk  
 it. There are two large  
 in length as I stepped in  
 Afterwards I went  
 them in George St. After  
 immense crowd of students  
 Madras, Doctors & were  
 clock struck one & p  
 Regulus first then Doctor  
 Rev. Richard Mad Don  
 Vice-Chancellor, Black  
 crushing of the Stedw  
 endeavouring to force the



Wall & saw 4 straws for  
 Sat. 21 Feb. 1857, after breakfast  
 I to Dodd's Prelection -  
 Pottery Day Squant  
 I came back to my room  
 as Mother had come to  
 I went to the College  
 pay Mr. Jahn with  
 I went to the Broadstone  
 only a small portion  
 the whole evening  
 the G.P.O. to mail a letter from  
 to my lodgings as I was in a  
 in the G.P.O. & I to Coll.  
 Mother came afterwards &  
 to the left. We took  
 home about 1/2 past 4  
 sat in the gallery  
 dy. As we were walking  
 young man,  
 on his long walk to Infield  
 He went up Dame St.  
 9.55 by the railway clock  
 morning, He separated on  
 maid off along the Canal &  
 to Phoenix Park. Met  
 Mother was in. We had  
 Mullon & for the few all

books, etc. together in George St. for tea for mother & myself. Mother drove to the Broadstone  
 I was between the College & the Park when I saw her go past & sent by walking fast  
 I was at the Quay St. 7 or 8 minutes before the train left. - On my return I felt  
 quite lonesome as dear Mother & Richard were gone, but my hopes for the coming  
 Day were cheering me

Shrove Tuesday 24 February 1857  
 Degree Day

Up about 7.30 morning bright & fine. At 8 I went down to Coll. with the in-  
 tention of going to Morning Service but I learned that it wd. not begin till  
 1/2 past 9 as this was a Holiday (St. Matthias's Day). I met Jellott at the  
 steps of the Examination Hall and went in with him to view the preparations  
 for the great memorial day. We found our way up to the Gallery, and there  
 Jellott began to play on the old organ "We'll all go home in our old clothes"  
 while I supplied the instrument with food by working away at the bellows-  
 handle. We took a walk then to the new building, and went up through  
 it. There are two large rooms at each end on the upper story about 25 yards  
 in length "as I stepped it". At 9.30 Morning Service began in the Chapel.

Afterwards I went in search of a white neck tie & white gloves - Bought  
 them in George St. After 12 o' clock I went again to the College, there was an  
 immense crowd of students, ladies and gentlemen there. The Graduates  
 Masters, Doctors &c. were walking about with robes & hoods on, and when the  
 clock struck One a procession advanced to the Examination Hall, the  
 Regent first, then doctors in their Scarlet Gowns & last of all the Provost the  
 Revd. Richard MacDonnell D.D. (who became Provost in 1852) and the  
 Vice-Chancellor, Blackburne. As they moved on there was a pushing &  
 crushing of the students inwards, Graduates & under-graduates, not well  
 endeavouring to force their way into the Hall, then two there arose such

medley of queer sounds, shouting, whistling, crowing like cocks - and all kinds of clamor made by a number of students who were mounted on the Chair (table piled to the right side). But we got into the Hall at last, I mounted a form (bench) beside Forsythe, and had a good view. The fellow-commoners were called first. Then the moderators were placed on seats to the left. The Moderator was then called up to the Vice-Chancellor's table. He repeated something in Latin. They knelt down in a prescribed form, he conferred the Degree. The next that were called were Hammond, Hood, Fuller, myself and Newell. I pushed my way to the front & went in. Old Moore or some person like him pointed to my signature in a book, to see if I were the right person. We went on then to the Vice-Chancellor's table, and the same ceremony was performed (as for the moderators). It was soon over & we came back entitled to the Degree of A.A. (or B.A.) Baccalaureatus in Artibus - but what, now are all these Honours but empty Vanities - almost useless to the man that has no intent to procure an appointment for him (I so thought I that day, but the Degree itself has an influence in helping a man on in the world, (Apr. 1899) & when the Degrees were all conferred, and the Provost and other great men gone, the students crowded round Mr. Fulbright, and McKay in a loud voice read an "Address" to him from the students of I.C.T. The latter with a reply, I was loudly cheered & clapped by the enthusiastic students. Then all separated, I went to my lodgings, then to Mr. Walker's home I got see. Saw only Sam Walker & to him I delivered a message (which Tilly had sent me) that Young Sam Waters was coming from Edinburgh. I walked home by Merion Square & Nassau St. - Finished went to Lamb's & spent Donalake night or so with them - Back to my room at 9.30 to bed at 10 o'clock. This day was very fine.

Notes made 19 April 1899

Hammond, Hood, Fuller, & Doctors with their scarlet gowns. The Provost Mr. Donnell & the fellow Blackburne, as they were. There was an immense crowd of students inward, Graduates & graduates fell out, to force their way into the hall. There were such a medley of sounds, shouting, whistling, like cocks & all kinds of clamor made by a number of students were mounted in the chairs piled on the right & left - got into the Hall at last - a form beside Forsythe. I had a good view.



growing like locks - and  
 who were mounted on the  
 pt into the hall at last, I  
 had a good view,  
 the moderators were placed  
 then called up to the Vice-  
 i Latin - they knelt down  
 all. The next that were  
 myself and Newell, I pushed  
 or some person like him  
 see if I were the right  
 excellent table, and the  
 moderators). It was such  
 of A.H. (or D.H.) Baccalari-  
 all these Honours but baptisms  
 as no intent to procure an  
 day - but the "begin" itself has  
 the world. (Apr. 1899) I  
 Abbott and other first men  
 Calbraith and McKay in a  
 the students of S.C.T. the  
 & Clappert by the enthusiastic  
 of Lodging, then to Mr. Walker  
 to him I delivered a message  
 Waters was coming from  
 square & Nassau St. - I found  
 Hof with them - Back to  
 his day was very fine.

Doctors with their scarlet gowns & hats  
 the Reverend Mr. Donnell & the Vice-Chan-  
 cellor Blackburn, as they moved on  
 there was an immense crush of the  
 Students inward, Graduates & Under-  
 graduates fell met, endeavoring  
 to force their way into the Hall  
 there arose such a medley of quiet  
 sounds, shouting, whistling, crowing  
 like cocks & all kinds of noise  
 made by a number of Students who  
 were mounted on the Chairs & Tables  
 piled on the right & left - but we  
 got into the Hall at last - I mounted  
 a form beside Abreyth. I had a  
 good view



The Fellow Commoners were called first  
then the Moderators were placed on seats  
the left. The Moderators were then  
up to the V. Chancellor's table. He said  
something in Latin, they knelt &  
& in a prescribed form, he conferred  
the Degree. The next that were  
called were Honourable, Flood, I told  
myself of Knell. I pushed my  
way to the front, went in - Mr.  
More or some person told him pointed  
my signature in a book to see if  
were the right person - we went  
then to the V. Chancellor's table &  
the same ceremony was performed,  
It was soon over, & we came back  
entitled to the Degree of A. B.  
Baccalaureatus in Artibus. &  
what now are all these Honours  
but emptiness & vanity - almost  
wishes to the man that has not intent  
to procure for him an appointment.  
When the Degrees were all con-  
ferred & the Prælat & other  
great men gone, the Students came  
round Mr. Galbraith & Mr. Kay in  
loud voices read an Address to Him  
from the Students of J. C. D. Mr.  
Galbraith replied & was loudly

Notes made 19 Jan. 1899

Hammond, Hood, Fuller, Newell, & I went up together (the 1<sup>st</sup> of our Class after the Moderators) to receive our Degree in Arts (B.A.) at J.C.D., on Monday 24 February 1857 - nearly 42 years ago looking into Cookford's Clerical Directory, for 1889. I note, that Hammond, ministered for some years in Florida, U.S. - was in Scotland 1880-84 - afterwards in Barbarn. In the Clergy list for 1897 his name does not appear. I presume he is dead, Henry Albert Fuller was in 1889 at Llanfair, Kilgeder, Aberganwy, in 1897 was Vicar of Woodford, Salisbury. Fred. Flood - no record of him in Clergy list or Clergy list - probably dead Charles Newell - no record of him - probably dead

Others

friends & classmates at J.C.D.

Joseph William Prooyten, ordained in Nova Scotia - in 1897 was incumbent of Oxford Mills - Ontario.

Marcus John Brittenstuff just Cookford 1889. Colly Vicarage Kidderminster & by Church papers there in 1897.

Charles Jackville Ingham at St. Ivelth, Cornwall in 1897

rowing like locks - and  
who were mounted on the

at least I  
The Fellow Commoners were called first  
then the Moderators were placed on seats  
the left. The Moderator was then  
up to the Chancellor, table & up  
something in Latin - they knelt &  
I in a prescribed form he conferred  
the Degree. The next that were  
called were Hammond, Hood, Fuller  
myself & Newell. I pushed my  
way to the front, went in - Mr.  
More or some person like him pointed  
my signature in a book to see if  
were the right person - we went  
then to the V. Chancellor's table &  
the same ceremony was performed.  
It was soon over, & we came back  
called to the Degree of A.B.  
Baccalaureatus in Artibus - &  
what now are all these Honours  
but emptiness & vanity almost  
useless to the man that has not intention  
to procure for him an appointment.  
When the Degrees were all con-  
ferred & the Provost & other  
great men gone, the students came  
round Mr. Galbraith & Mr. Kay in  
loud voices read an Address of Affection  
from the Students of J.C.D. Mr.  
Galbraith replied & was loudly  
to him I delivered a message

Waters was coming from  
square & Nassau St. - afterwards  
doff with them - Back to  
his day was very fine.

Ash Wednesday, 25 Feb. 1857  
 in hope of meeting little Sam  
 same business, as he was  
 He came about 1 of 16 to  
 & as soon as we had the  
 2 Cannon! one for the  
 both him to the Preads to  
 then returned to rooms.  
 My dear brother Richard  
 At 1 o' to Comp<sup>m</sup> in Sini  
 paper of 7 questions on the  
 after 3 for dinner - then  
 that he expects to have an  
 read 22<sup>nd</sup> Ad. in Burmet  
 policemen trying to haul a  
 their help, for the man was  
 of good things sent by  
 Oct. Read 2<sup>th</sup> Ch<sup>m</sup> in D.

Friday 27 Feb. 1857. A reg<sup>m</sup>  
 11 of to Bulchies Giv's Lec  
 I put down our names  
 Let Sat 2 of to D. A.  
 Chapel. Salmon preached  
 of the "Visitors of the  
 Readers for the ensuing M  
 At this meeting I met John  
 Sat 28<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1857, Attended God  
 In the P.M. there were Athletic  
 sitting attended in part M

Wed. Wednesday, 25 Feb. 1857. Went Coll. Chapel. After 11 of went down the North Wall  
 in hope of meeting little Sam Weber, who was comg from Edinburgh. Mr Walker was on the  
 same business, but he was not able to remain long. I prom<sup>d</sup> to wait for the Striv<sup>r</sup>  
 He came about 1 of & thought the lad stuck up to my rooms in Melbworth St  
 & as soon as we had dinner I went with him to Nassau St. where he bought  
 2 Cannon! one for himself and one for his young friend "Johnny Swain". I  
 took him to the Broadstone & sent him off to Ch. on the train by the 4 pm train  
 then returned to rooms, studied Heb. & at 6 posted at LPO letters for my good mother  
 my dear brother Richard. Thursday, 26 Feb. 1857. Up at 7.30. Went to the hall at 9 of  
 At 1 of to Comp<sup>m</sup> in Dining Hall where I sat between Mony & Edwally. We got  
 paper of 7 questions on the Rom<sup>m</sup> Cath. Controversy, all of which I answered. Home  
 after 3 for dinner - then off again to Coll. Chapel - sat beside Johnson. He told me  
 that he expects to have an interview with the Bp. of Meath, shortly. Tonight I  
 read 22<sup>nd</sup> Ad. in Burnet. At 7<sup>30</sup> past 7 pm went to King St. Saw a great crowd & two  
 policemen trying to haul a man to jail, but they could not until a 3<sup>rd</sup> came to  
 their help, for the man was a tall stout fellow, I rec<sup>d</sup> a Hamper from home  
 of good things sent by mother. Je suis bien aise de cela, Bonne nuit, etc  
 etc. Read 2 Ch<sup>m</sup> in B. & Home "Burnet" & to bed at 11 pm. Day dry but harsh & cold.  
 Friday 27 Feb. 1857. A regt. of soldiers has just passed along Nassau St. At  
 11 of to Bulcher St's Dept. At 12 to Smiths. He did not come. Hammond, Jaunter  
 & I put down our names. Then I went into the Park to read. At 1 of to Hubbs  
 Lect. Sat 2 of to Dr. Fitzgerald's<sup>th</sup> Ecles. Hist? - Home to dinner & then to Eng  
 Chapel. Salmon preached. At 7<sup>30</sup> went to a meeting held in the Street  
 of the "Visitors of the Night Asylum" - had tea with them. They appointed  
 Readers for the ensuing month & then discussed the meaning of a portion of Scripture  
 At this meeting I met Johnson, Moore, & Hughes. - The Rev. Mr. Mill presided.  
 Sat. 28<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1857. Attended Ladies' publication at 10 of, was the 1st<sup>st</sup> read King's history of the Irish Re.  
 In the P.M. there were athletic sports in the Park. Skats were played. Six ladies  
 & they attended in great number, I remained till all ended.

Sunday 1 March 1857. Wrote to mother. Went to Chapel with Dreeper (I fear he  
 "died Nov 1849 RJR") Dr Butler was the preacher. I was mind for Holy Sac. -  
 Had Dinner until 4 pm, went to Holy Chapel. Salomon preached. At 7/8 past 7 I went  
 to the Round Church & sat in a pew beside the reading desk. The Rev. Mr. Day preached  
 on Earnest Prayers as a Qualification for Sunday School Teachers, dividing his  
 subject into 3 heads. Prayers for our own souls, - for ability - & for a  
 Blessing on our work. Monday 2 March 1857 Studied Hebrew. Read a  
 letter from Mabels - walked down North. West Mooney called for his form & we  
 went together to the College. Walked in the Park till it was time to go to Dublin  
 Div. Lecture at 12 to Sidney Smith's Lect. but as usual were evat  
 ibi. Launton Hammond Shickers left & I put down our names.  
 I went into the Dining Hall & read until 1 o'clock when I went to Mr. Stubbs lecture - sat 2 to  
 Fitzgerald, in Cicer. Hist. which was given in the Law School. Nash & another  
 student in trying to raise a window blind, pulled it down altogether & broke a pane of glass.  
 Mr. Fitzgerald gave us - newly made graduates, our title "Dr. Roberts"  
 &c. I remained in most of the ev. & read Mosheim, Eccl. Hist. for 15<sup>th</sup>  
 Century - some Chapters in Bible & about "Ignatius Loyola, the founder  
 of the "Jesuits" Wed 4 March 1857. Wrote to mother. Have a great  
 desire to go to Australia. I began to make inquiry about cost of passage  
 to Sydney N.S.W. At noon went to one of Dr Butler's Voluntary Lectures,  
 McKee's class in the same place as the Dining Hall. At Composition, I for that  
 reason Dr B. selected the Epam Hall, but we found that a noisier place for  
 them were a good many students there - some for a Biblical Greek Prize Exam  
 & some with one of the Rectors, lecturing them. His loud & boisterous voice  
 caused great amazement, & made even Dr Butler turn round & smile. After dinner  
 I wrote out some of my notes & in pm. late went to Lavin's but could not  
 get any of the Rent which he owes my mother. Tonight I received a paper  
 from Dennis Roberts. Studied Heb. Bible. Thursday 5 March 1857, after Dr

James's lecture in Heb. I to  
 Friday 6 March 1857, To  
 not there, I put down my  
 Mr. Stubbs lecture on the 34  
 large number of students to  
 beautifully composed. Dr  
 is to be consecrated Bishop  
 on Tuesday, he is to deliver  
 want me home, but it is to  
 to Kellucan this morning.  
 Kate soon joined us, Miss  
 Richard & I took a few evenings  
 a good deal of work in the  
 March 1857. Fitzgerald long  
 the Rev. Francis Mack  
 & I went to Farrell's. Home  
 Monday 9 March 1857. Had  
 some work in the garden  
 to work with Richard in the  
 most of the day. Wed. 11  
 Late up early, after an <sup>equal</sup> ev.  
 We turned back at the Can  
 witness the departure of some  
 - Carroll, B. Coghlan & a few  
 from Clontarf side, Mr B.  
 emigrant's job is at the 10  
 off to Australia. At my  
 me that last Saturday



with Scaper (I fear he  
 has a mind for Holy, but -  
 asked. At 1/2 past 7 I went  
 to desk. The Rev. Mr. Boy presented  
 his Teachers, dividing his  
 for ability - & for a  
 studied Hebrew. He &  
 called for his form & he  
 it was time to go to Dublin  
 but as usual you wrote  
 put down our names,  
 Mr. Stubb's lecture - Sat 2 to  
 school. Mark & Anne the  
 together & he & a page of his  
 own title "Sir Robert"  
 in Eub. History for B. &  
 his Loyola. He & Anne  
 to Mother. Have a great  
 thing about lost of passage  
 Mr. Stubb's Voluntary lectures,  
 Composition, & for that  
 had a noisier place for  
 Biblical Greek Prize Exam  
 loud & boisterous voices  
 and & smile. After dinner  
 to Lavin's but could not  
 tonight I received a paper  
 5 March 1857, after Dr

Garrison's lecture in Heb. I went to Smithfield & the Broadstone. Eliza came to town  
 Friday 6 March 1857, to Dr. Butler's lect. at 11 o'clock to Smith's at 12 o'clock. He was  
 not there, I put down my name. This Professor respects his duty. At 1 o'clock to  
 Mr. Stubb's lecture on the 34 Articles at 2 to Fitzgerald in Euler's History. There was a  
 large number of students to hear him, for his lectures are very interesting and  
 beautifully composed. This was to be the last but one. On Sunday next he  
 is to be consecrated Bishop of Cork (Ireland) in St. Patrick's Cathedral &  
 on Sunday he is to deliver his last lecture. Received a letter from Mother. They  
 want me home, but it is too late to go tonight. Sat. 7 March 1857, went home  
 to Kellucan this morning and was in time to join Mother & Richard at breakfast.  
 Kate soon joined us. Anne was not up & Fanny was unwell. After breakfast  
 Richard & I took a fine walk thro' the garden & thro' the moat fields. He & I did  
 a good deal of work in the garden today. This day was fine. Sunday 8<sup>th</sup>  
 March 1857. Fitzgerald consecrated Bishop of Cork today. I went to Kellucan  
 Ch. The Rev. Francis Mark preached. I remained for H. Com. In the eve, Richard  
 & I went to Fawcett's. There was a fall of snow last night & this day is rather late  
 Monday 9 March 1857. Mother went to Mullingar & returned in the evening. I did  
 some work in the garden with Richard. Tuesday 10 March 1857. Up early & went  
 to work with Richard in the garden, but I felt unwell, & remained in the house  
 most of the day. Wed. 11 March 1857. Returned to Dublin, Mother, Fanny, Richard  
 & Kate up early. After an ~~early~~<sup>excellent</sup> breakfast I walked to the Railway St. with Richard  
 He turned back at the Canal bridge. At the St. was a great crowd assembled to  
 witness the departure of some emigrants. Among the latter were some that I knew  
 - Canoll, Bloughan & a girl named McKeone, & a young man named McKeough  
 from Clonsilla side. Mr. Boyhan of Bightown was up with me on the train, mine  
 emigrant job is at the Hill of Down St. Yesterday, Milt. Devine & his family went  
 off to Australia. At my lodging old Mr. Cowan seemed glad to see me. They told  
 me that last Saturday some gentleman (apparently a clergyman) called to see  
 me.

In the evg. I went down the North Wall to say goodnight to some of my poor Countrymen who were about to leave their native land. I said & spoke to Laull & the McKeone girl. Tonight studied Heb. Bible. Thursday 12 March 1857 Went to Carson's lecture. - Tonight studied in "Brevet" & read an account of Sir David Lindsay the first of the Scottish Reformers & also about that King who suff<sup>r</sup>ed mad freedom at Norwich in the 16<sup>th</sup> century.

Friday 13 March 1857 Great headache. Went to Dublins Lecture & put down my name at Smith's. At 1 o'c went to Stubbs lecture. He told us that there are some excellent sermons by Mark Justice on the Romish doctrine in B.M.

In P.M. I went to Coll. Library & read in "Kings Voyage to Bushy" at 4 o'c to Chapel. Poole preached. Read Mosheim. Read a letter from Lily from Kiltucare & wrote a long one to her.

Sat. 14 March 1857 Attended Jodds lecture. Walked down North Wall had tea at Lamb's. Came away early & went to read the papers at the Mechanics Institution in Abbey St.

Sunday 15<sup>th</sup> March 1857 Read letters from Mother & Lily, Mother came to town & I met her. Cold windy morning, & some snow, but cleared up after 8 o'c. Had breakfast at Lamb's. James & Lamb came with me to Coll. Chapel. McKeene preached. This evg is windy & cold. I wish I could hear from my dear Mother. I am very to know how they all are at home. I am now sitting up in my cold room - without a fire. Nearly 2 p.m. I go to read "Mosheim's Eccles. History 16<sup>th</sup> Century. Did not go to Chapel this evg. as it was cold & my feet damp. Before 6 I went to Lamb's to tea.

Monday 16 March. Mother came to town. I met her at Broadview after luncheon at my room in Melanworth St. In the P.M. I went back with her to Kiltucare. After tea Richard, Jimmy, Paul & I walked through Woodrow, &c.

Tuesday 17 March 1857 St. Patrick's Day. Indass nearly all day. Lily & I had tea at Barrett's. Wed. 18<sup>th</sup> March 1857. Richard came with me to the Quay & I left by the 8.25 pm train for Dublin. Thursday 19 March 1857. Studied

Heb. Bible. went to Carson's lecture into the Library & read in "North Wall light-house, St. Quincey" - Met Flood & Read Mosheim tonight, 14 o'c. Har Court St. 13. In the North Wall this morning, I by called George Lanning & in a boat pulled down at 11. (at 12 to Smith's & at 1 o'c went to Stubbs lecture in Nassau St. He had the rider lost his seat. In the death in Kent on the 16<sup>th</sup> Penetrationary to China.

Sat. 21 March 1857. In the met a student whose name I do not know. Dined today & saw Mother a lot of the day.

Sunday 22 March 1857. Rest of the day as it was cold & Lily. Went to Mother & hail falling at intervals to Carson's Heb. lecture - to the P.M. went to read at me to tea & I went, Paul & James. She went to home to Kiltucare.

... to some of my poor  
land. I saw & spoke to  
Bible. Thursday 12 March  
Barnes & read an account  
of former trials about the  
16<sup>th</sup> century.

his lecture - put down my  
He told us that there  
the Romanish party very  
"King's Voyage to the West  
ad Mosheim. Read a  
one to her,  
walked down North Wall  
of the papers at the

... to town & I met  
but heard up after 8 o'clock  
to Coll. Chapel. My niece  
of dear mother. I am very  
in my cold room - without  
story 16<sup>th</sup> century. Did not  
Dagobert I went to Lamb's to  
not her at Broadview  
I went back with her to  
through Woodrow's &c  
by all day. Lily & I had  
with me to the Runy &c  
day 19 March 1857. Studied

Heb. Bible. went to Carson's lecture at 9 o'clock. After 10 walked in Park for a short time - then  
into the library & read in "Edinburgh three Colonies of Australia". Had a walk to the  
North Wall light-house. Saw a vessel come in, heavily laden. She was the "Rose of  
Guinness" - met Flood as I came back, & returned with him down the quay.  
Read Mosheim tonight. Work to do. Sat 9 went for a walk via James St. George St.  
New Court St. 13. in lit at 11 o'clock. Friday 20 March 1857. Walking down the  
North Wall this morning, I heard shouting on the other side of the river. Saw an  
excited crowd running & then looking down into the river. A man had fallen  
in - a boat pulled him up. I attended lectures in Coll. Preachers in Trinity at  
at 11 - (at 12 to Smith's rooms. He did not attend. Bickerstaff & I put down our names)  
At 1 o'clock went to Stables' lecture. As I came home I saw a young man get a fall off a  
horse in Nassau St. He had hidden up the wheel of a cab. The horse started to one side  
& the rider lost his seat. To Coll. Chapel at 4. Ralldge preached. The newspapers report  
the death is Kent on the 13<sup>th</sup> inst. of Earl Amhurst who in 1816 went as British  
Plenipotentiary to China in the "Hector" & on his return voyage, was wrecked  
Sat. 21 March 1857. To Coll. preachers at 10. - then to the library to read about Australia  
met a student whose name I think is Spencer. He asked me to go to the Chalder  
Lecture. - Dined today on "Stirabout" & "Butter" In p.m. called on a man who  
lives within a lot of rent. He promised to pay by & by (He did not)  
Sunday 22 March 1857 To Coll. Chapel. McEvoy preached. Remained in the  
rest of the day as it was cold & windy. Monday 23<sup>rd</sup> March 1857. Rec'd letters from Cec  
& Lily. Work to do. Walked to North Wall light house. Morning cold, snow  
& hail falling at intervals - student returned. Tuesday 24 March 1857 Went  
to Carson's Heb. lecture - to Butler's in Fanning & to Stubbs on the articles. In  
the p.m. went to read at the Mechanics Inst. Met Miss Lamb. She asked  
me to tea & I went. Wed. 25 March 1857 Mrs. Lamb to town. She went to  
Newbury's. She went home in the Evng. Thursday 26 March 1857 Came  
home to Killmean, <sup>Saturday 28<sup>th</sup></sup> March 1857 I went by rail with Lily to Mullingar



with Richard, Marsh preached  
to Jimmy, Carl and the fields,  
and. Friday 3 April, Rabbit  
to train. Sunday before  
had hurt my forehead.

through the fields to Hodges  
but 1857 Kate Wilson's foot pre-  
at 5 A.M. went rabbit shooting  
In P.M. I went with a  
walked there to Killebeggan  
the lovely Churchyard of  
Walked to Inverlispass,  
in, Wed 15 April said  
Went to see David Gibson  
I was preparing to go to  
me, & dearest friends & went  
about 4 1/2 way to the  
to early, - their notes seemed  
it was most likely that  
again. I may have thought  
out to me as those of  
left hotel on the quay  
Went to Liverpool  
in 1857 about 8 A.M.  
on one part of Ireland  
I went to see them,  
from Ireland on 29<sup>th</sup>  
fine sailing ship, the

"Olaa Bide" I went on board this 29 April 1857 At 2 pm the ship moved out to  
"Anchorage" into the stream, as it is termed, I was very glad to have Wat with  
me. He was a fine strong & cheery young fellow Most of the passengers were  
English. Not many from Ireland, there were a few pretty Yorkshire girls, Many  
of the Sturges passengers were pretty lively tonight, 30 April 1857. Thursday, June  
The Capt<sup>n</sup> gave me letters to post for me. I forgot the Captains name was Atkin.  
I must write pretty much from memory now as my diary notes have  
been written with a pencil are almost illegible, 2 May 1857, Passengers  
panicking because ship not off yet. The Doctor came on board yesterday  
Some say he was "raggy". - Wrote again to my dear Mother, Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup>  
May 1857. The noise of hauling chains roused us up at 4 AM The tug came, & we  
passed the Tower at Clarence Dock. At the Dock struck 6 (AM) The wind was N.  
& blowing bright. Day brought us a long way "out of sight" of land, and when  
it left we gave some hearty cheers for Old England & for dear Old Ireland also.  
About 2 pm. we passed Holyhead, the wind was on the "quarter" & we went  
on at a good pace. That evil rather sea sick tonight, I paced the deck  
until past 9 of talking to a young man who said he was going to Clifton  
When darkness came down on us the phosphoric light appeared as the  
ship cut her way thro' the waters, at 8 x 10 knots - We passed several  
ships, & a boat, going North, 4 May 1857 Rough sea, I have not been  
sick yet, but Wat was having the sad, unpleasant experience, & he said  
that "if he were back at Killybeg, he w<sup>d</sup> never leave it" We are  
both thinking of that dear place, & our homes & the green fields  
around them. Last night I was dreaming of Mary Hardman, Lily, Ellen  
& Richard (I never saw any of them again except my dear Lily -  
God faint I may meet them in the "Better Land" - R.R. Jan. 25, 1897  
After 5 pm I was one of the 1<sup>st</sup> (if not the 1<sup>st</sup>) to catch sight of the  
Irish Coast, we had a beautiful sail, along about 20 miles from the

A "passenger" Captain said we passed Nova Scotia about 14 of . Now we are opposite Cape Clear, & have a fine view of the rocky Coast, We passed a rock in the sea with a light house on it, ~~Water~~ Water produced a bottle of whiskey & we drank our own health & that of the loved ones we had left behind in our native land. A few gulls were shot by somebody. All day the wind was favourable, & as darkness came on the Coast few stars in the distance, and in a short time we lost sight of our dear native country. 5 May 1857, Tuesday, I managed to shave myself tolerably well this morning. We were flying along at 8 or 9 knots. A large ship loomed in sight this morning. We crossed our track 8 or 10 miles ahead. A smaller one crossed our bows steering North. A passenger lent me a book "Japhet in Search of a Father" which I was reading on deck. A small bird, the size of a hedge sparrow was seen flying round the vessel. Some one fired at the poor little thing, but, fortunately, it was not hit. I felt rather wicked. The further I go away from home, the more I think of those dear ones I have left. There is nothing bound as now but the wide Ocean. We are going out in the broad Atlantic "Westward Ho", 6 May 1857 Wed. 4<sup>th</sup> day out. Sea rougher. I felt sick in the eve. & believed by Stomach. Saw 3 ships to the South & one to the North. 7<sup>th</sup> May Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> day out. The passenger Captain filled up a harpoon & was on the watch for a porpoise, but none appeared. Read "Japhet in Search of a Father" for the amusement of myself & a few others. Sea smooth, & wind from S. Now about 900 miles from L. port. Rain coming, we dove us below for shelter but in a short time the wind shifted to N.W. & we had to go on and then tack. The top sails & stow sails were taken in. About midday a ship was seen a long way to the East, but she was soon out of sight. Another to the West upon which we are gradually gaining. Now I more are in view right ahead. Today Death visited our

ship. A little child died. The storm brought up from the into the sea. I did not get out till late in the night. We passed the the wind rising. Some the waves. Lightning at times these sea-falls, flew past 1701 miles from Quebec, day One into it today. Ship was lying quite still the fore-castle leading & no pulling a rope. About violent. The top-sails were briz or schooner which were scattered about the side which was high & then moving. Two sails to sea. In the cabin of things at the wrong. I got into my plate of wanted. The storm to be a hurricane & I was low spirited & the ship gave a lurch, 11 day Monday 11 May of little, what had the same storm. Kept up a continual cl

at 12 of . Now we are  
 by Coast, the passed a  
 Wat produced a bottle  
 of the loved ones we had  
 were shot by somebody,  
 us came on the Coast  
 we lost sight of our  
 managed to shave myself  
 at 8 or 9 knots. A large  
 about 8 or 10 miles ahead.  
 North. A passenger sent  
 me I was reading one  
 now was seen doing  
 the thing, but, fortunately  
 I go away from home.  
 There is nothing bound as  
 in the broad Atlantic  
 with sea laughter. I felt  
 ships to the South & one  
 The passenger Captain  
 or posse, but none appeared  
 ment of myself & a few  
 about 400 miles from L'Isle  
 in a short time the wind  
 The topsails & storm sails  
 away to the East, but the  
 with we are gradually  
 Today Death visited our

ship. A little child died. His body was placed in a coffin, into which were put  
 stones brought up from the hold and at between 9 & 10 pm it was lowered  
 into the sea. I did not witness this "Dovial at Sea" for I thought it  
 but not take place till next day. Friday 8<sup>th</sup> May, 6<sup>th</sup> day out, During the  
 night we passed the ships seen yesterday. This morning the sea was rough  
 & the wind strong. Some strange white birds, in a small flock were skimming  
 the waves lighting at times in the valleys between them. Two other birds, larger  
 than sea-fowls, flew past us. The passenger Capt. told me that we were about  
 1701 miles from Quebec. A child was born today. One "out of the world" yester-  
 day. One "into" it today. Sat 9 May, 7<sup>th</sup> day out, When we rose this morning the  
 ship was lying quite still & the sea was smooth. I sat for some time on  
 the fore-castle reading & now then helped the sailors at the capstan, or in  
 pulling a rope. About 10 AM wind came & was in a short time rather  
 violent. The topsails were taken in. The ship made rapid way, & passed a  
 brig or schooner which was seen ahead of us all the morning. The passengers  
 were scattered about the decks, sitting either in groups or along the windward  
 side which was high out of the water, - a big wave came aboard & set  
 them moving. Two sailors lost their caps. A passenger also had a hat blown  
 to sea. In the cabin as we had our dinner there was a "blowing" about  
 of things at the wrong time & in the wrong direction. A coffee pot emptied  
 itself into my plate of "custards & eggs" and made more gravy than I  
 wanted. The storm increased & to us who were land-ment it seemed  
 to be a hurricane. Sunday 10 May, 8<sup>th</sup> day out, The storm was not abated  
 I was low spirited & homesick. I got a severe fall today when the  
 ship gave a lurch, & I hurt my legs. Remained below most of the  
 day. Monday 11 May, 9<sup>th</sup> day out, Last night was very stormy & I slept  
 little. Wat had the same story to tell. The sea washed over the decks & chairs  
 kept up a continual clanking. I remained longer than usual in my berth

not being very well. About noon when I came on deck there was a high sea. We have several squalls & both rain & hail. The lamp was taken from the Steerage last night. Complaint was made to the Captain. He said that it was better away, & that an accident should happen during the storm, but he promised to have it restored if they wot divide themselves into "Watches" Between 12 & 1 of a 3 masted ship, apparently homeward bound, passed us on the South. Birds of a hawk like appearance are flying about. We saw 2 other vessels in P.M. 12 May, 1857 Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> day out

Several porpoises were seen & the passage Capt<sup>y</sup> was standing at the bow harpoon in hand, but none came sufficiently near for him to try his skill.

At 1/2 past 12 it was almost a calm. I was reading a "fish book to paranda" this morning. Saw 2 birds, one being white & somewhat like a ~~Cuckoo~~ <sup>Cucos</sup> in shape, the other was larger & of a dark colour.

13<sup>th</sup> May 1857 Wednesday, 11<sup>th</sup> day out. All last night I suffered dreadfully from pain in my head. When I got up this morn<sup>g</sup>, my head was hot & perspiring. I went on deck, but I can't stay there long, for there was a drizzling rain and the sailors were "washing down". Remained in bed most of the day. I don't but think of home every day, kind mother who wot so quickly find me the proper remedy. The D<sup>r</sup> gave me some pills, but I always had a difficulty in swallowing a pill. I let it therefore dissolve in my mouth. Oh, what a nuisance! It made me feel worse. My good Wat was very good. He got some food & coaxed me to take it. In the eve I went on deck. Some of the Steerage passengers got up a dance in which a lame fellow from the County Meath took a lively part & caused great fun. At the forecable some of the sailors were amusing themselves with tricks on ropes.

Early this morning I saw a large ship off on the starboard. This day was fine.

14 May 1857 Thursday, 12<sup>th</sup> day out. Up at 7. Wat was on watch last night. There is a great longing for a sight of land, or even the Banks of Newfoundland.

Yesterday I saw some Mother Carey's Chickens, and a passenger told me that they were a sign of land. (I don't if that is a fact). I honoured a look from a

young Nitchman who told me was only 3 sessions there & was Missosin - taken all day. I caught in the sky over the ship at the weather - the ship at east. 15 May Friday. Cry of the Capt<sup>y</sup>'s pig. The crew with exultation to the fell. Good sailing and of rain & a squall - the fresh breeze. Just now (

Wat & I have been up Sweet Home. Two vessels sails well with a fair every sleep going and sweet take us. His cap. are coming up to them & Backwards" 16 May 1857

Passed a ship called the (but I believe 9 days by. Saw some "Swiss" the water, & flies like a cloud of a dark colour. One was called the "She along in a line, & a

17 May 1857 Sunday. foggy. Great numbers of the Bible, & the morning



deck there was a high sea,  
 up was taken from the  
 plain. He said that it was,  
 during the storm, but he  
 tomorrow into "Walties"  
 homeward bound, passed  
 name are flying about.  
 Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> day out  
 was standing at the bow  
 for him to try his skill  
 reading a "guide book"  
 which I somewhat  
 at a dark colour  
 headfully from pain in my  
 I went on deck, but I cut  
 a "washing down". Remained  
 mother who sat so quickly  
 I always had a difficulty  
 with. Oh, what a nuisance,  
 some feet & coasted me to  
 passengers got up a dance  
 lively part & I could not see  
 boys with tricks on ropes,  
 and. This day was fine  
 in a match last night. Three  
 of Newfoundland land,  
 escape told me that they  
 I borrowed a book from a

young Scotchman who told me that he was a member of the Aberdeen University, He  
 was only 3 semesters there & had not obtained a Degree. He was now on his way to  
 Wisconsin - calm all day, & sea smooth. When night came on the stars appeared  
 bright in the sky overhead. I sat up reading till midnight, then had a look  
 at the weather - the ships lay becalmed all was quiet & our floating town was  
 at rest. 15 May Friday 13<sup>th</sup> day out. Roused from my slumbers by the pitiful  
 cry of the Captains pig. They were dragging him off, not only without mercy, but  
 even with exultation to feel the butcher's knife in his throat. Thus poor puffy  
 fell. Good sailing until about 10 o'clock. After that hour we had a shower  
 of rain & a squall - then a calm for an hour or so - followed by a good  
 fresh breeze. Just now (5 pm) we are flying at a brisk rate over the deep.  
 Mat & I have been up on the fore-castle - lying down & talking of home,  
 sweet home. Two vessels are seen to the S, steering East, our ship  
 sails well with a good breeze, but not a heavy sea. We have passed  
 every ship going our way that we came in sight of & we have let none  
 overtake us. This eve, we saw one on the port side & 3 on the starboard. We  
 are coming up to them one after another. Read a book on "Life in the  
 Barkwands" 16 May 1857 Sat. 14<sup>th</sup> day out. Up early. About noon we overtook  
 & passed a ship called the "Columbia" of St John's New Brunswick from Lpool  
 (but I believe 9 days longer than we) The passengers cheered as we went  
 by. Saw some "divers" & a small black bird which rises with difficulty from  
 the water, & flies like a Corn-crake. I also saw a bird about the size of a sea-pull  
 of a dark colour. Captain Lacy (the passenger captain) told me that it  
 was called the "Shearwater", & a shoal of porpoises were observed darting  
 along in a line, & attended by a great number of large birds.  
 17 May 1857 Sunday, 15<sup>th</sup> day out Raining nearly all day, & atmosphere  
 foggy. Great numbers of birds seen, & many porpoises. Read some chapters in  
 the Bible, & the morning service. Often do I think of home & the nice walks I

would to have with the fish & Richard Jimmy. Poor Dick, I dream of him  
 about w/ night, & fancying myself at home & sleeping in our own room, I call  
 out Dick, Dick, but I am soon reminded of the fact that I am far  
 from that beloved spot & from my dear brother. This day was cold  
 & night came on dark & rather stormy. 15<sup>th</sup> May 1857 Monday  
 16<sup>th</sup> day out, morning fine but almost cold enough to freeze, a few  
 ships can be seen a long way off, some the lights, & some about  
 & fighting at times on the water (17<sup>th</sup> May & 18<sup>th</sup> part of 19<sup>th</sup> West  
 from Gray) 19 May. Foggy. We are on the Banks of New-  
 foundland. Capt Lacy threw out a bait - the depth was 60 fathoms  
 & a gravelly bottom. I was sitting in one of the boats reading  
 when suddenly I heard a loud exultant shout, as Capt Lacy  
 hauled up a fine Cod fish. A crowd immediately gathered round  
 the Capt<sup>n</sup> began to bid on the weight of the fish. It proved  
 to be 26 lbs. Three others were caught. About 11 of the fog  
 cleared up & as the Captain was slowly with draw 3 ships ap-  
 peared resting lazily on the water like our own. Shortly  
 afterwards an extraordinary looking fish peeped up 3 or  
 4 times above the water about 1/4 of a mile from our  
 ship. It seemed to me like a sword-fish, for it had a  
 long sword or pike projecting from its head for about a yard or more,  
 Capt<sup>n</sup> Allen's snatched up his telescope to look at it when it rose again  
 but it shew itself any more. What strange things are seen upon the  
 ocean! Surely then "who go down into the sea, they see the wonders of the  
 Lord and His wonders in the deep". The wonderful works of the Cre-  
 ator may be seen everywhere both on land & sea. This day was perfectly  
 calm, & the air warm. The blue sky appears here & there but in general  
 it is covered with hazy clouds. The 3 strange vessels appear to preserve

their respective distances  
 not easily spend the day  
 ripple hardly to break  
 to get out & take a  
 Ah! how often I have  
 to so again. I have  
 soon - even one year

I long to meet again  
 meet them in the old  
 peace & plenty. May  
 who with wisdom could  
 me to my dear home  
 loved Mother. I am  
 high above the water  
 away from the noise of  
 us, lest it sh<sup>d</sup> break  
 as the sea birds may  
 the surface with break  
 it. Sometimes the  
 men have been shot  
 A little while ago a  
 young lady, the Pur-  
 west & was coming  
 the 2<sup>nd</sup> Mate & a sailor  
 with a rope - How  
 seems to be the longer  
 With the evening  
 had some dancing

their respective distances from each other, and if the Captain chose they  
 not easily spend the day together. The sea is quite smooth not a  
 ripple hardly to break its placid surface. How delightful it w<sup>d</sup> be  
 to get out & take a good swim! I could well enjoy one.  
 Ah! how often I have gone with mon frere Richard! When shall we  
 do so again? Time & space separate us, and no prospect of our meeting  
 soon - Even one year from home seems to me like banishment for life.

I long to meet again my dear mother, my brother & my sister - to  
 meet them in the old home, to sit with them at the fireside in happiness  
 peace & plenty. May God Almighty be pleased so to ordain it, May He  
 who with wisdom controls and orders all things be pleased to restore  
 me to my dear home in Kellucan, & permit me to see my ever be-  
 loved mother. I am now sitting in one of the boats which swings  
 high above the water. It is a nice place to sit down in to read - being  
 away from the noise of the decks. The Captain has, however, warned  
 us, lest it sh<sup>d</sup> break down if many get into it together. Around  
 us the sea birds, may be seen floating on the water, or skimming  
 the surface with breast & tips of their curved wings almost touching  
 it. Sometimes they fly round & round the ship, & some young  
 ones have been shooting at them, but none, as yet, have fallen.  
 A little while ago the Capt<sup>n</sup> was amusing himself swinging some  
 young lads. The Nurse got into a "tight" place. He went up the main-  
 mast & was coming down some ropes, when to our great amusement  
 the 2<sup>d</sup> Mate & a sailor slid down rapidly after him & tied him up  
 with a rope. However they did not keep him there long. This day  
 seems to be the longest we have had. We are making no progress.  
 With the evening came a light breeze & we began to move. We  
 had some dancing & singing. "Cheer boys cheer" was sung

with a right good will, 20 May 1857 Wednesday 19<sup>th</sup> day out  
 Morning rather dull & cloudy, sailing in slow. Two vessels seen  
 behind us. Every morning the decks are washed down, that  
 I took a little exercise helping to work the pump, as  
 the day wore on the breeze freshened, & a big whist all the  
 morning was fainting on us was soon left far behind - Now  
 she is almost out of sight. We are steering N.W. by N. Was  
 was amusing himself by playing cards, all are eager for a  
 sight of land. 21 May 1857. Thursday, 19<sup>th</sup> day out. Loud  
 cheering brought me on deck this morning. We were passing  
 very close to the barque "Nancy" - from Waterford, 26 days  
 out. Another vessel was also in sight, astern, after breakfast  
 I was doing some needle-work on a pair of trousers when I  
 heard the cry "Land ahead" - I thought it was a hoax and  
 did not go on deck until my work was finished, then I went  
 to the fore-castle, and saw, to my very great delight land away  
 on the starboard bow. My spirits were at once elevated, there  
 was the long-hoped-for Coast of New-foundland in the distance  
 snow lay upon the hills. We know at last where we are!  
 It is no longer "nihil est nisi mare et caelum". Old "Terra  
 Firma" holds up his head & we may look forward with a  
 greater hope - thanks be to our beneficent Creator for preserving  
 us so far from the perils of the ocean. One of the cooks treated  
 a woman rather roughly in the galley, I, myself got into a  
 warm argument with 2 or 3 Englishmen, in which one of them  
 with a heavy chain, a little red-faced fellow from Newcastle-  
 side became angry & insulting, & in the end I tumbled him down  
 on the deck, partly by accident, & partly by an accelerating

movement of the hands  
 more Englishmen all  
 my blood was up,  
 as if they too were  
 day of excitement  
 full of St. Lawrence,  
 port, but further  
 small island a sh  
 moving up the gulf, steers  
 I suppose Cape Breton &  
 bark called "Hills of the  
 20<sup>th</sup> day out from L. pool,  
 for no land appears on either  
 column at mare". Saw some  
 but with the outer side of  
 the deck's wet. but mousting  
 his home this evening. 23<sup>rd</sup> M  
 Did not feel very well this  
 nearly the same colour to  
 lit on a rope, & being  
 About breakfast time  
 plunging about in the  
 see the other. This is a  
 every side. Just now (1  
 passengers. the Montego  
 are about 400 miles &  
 indeed going very fast,  
 to be moving onward to

Monday 19<sup>th</sup> day out  
 w. Two vessels stea  
 washed down. Wat  
 the pump, as  
 brig, which all the  
 left far behind - now  
 by N.W. by N. was  
 all are eager for a  
 day out Lond  
 we were passing  
 Waterford, 26 days  
 stern, after breakfast  
 of trousers when I  
 it was a hoop and  
 ished, then I went  
 delight land away  
 t once elated. There  
 land in the distance  
 of where we are!  
 "Colum". Old Terra  
 forward with a  
 creator for preserving  
 one of the works treated  
 myself got into a  
 in which one of them  
 slow from Newcastle  
 and I tumbled him down  
 an accelerating

movement of the hand shaped wd a peculiar way. One or two  
 more Englishmen attempted to brow-beat me, but it was "no go"  
 my blood was up, & my countrymen began to juttin round us  
 as if they too wd like to have a scrimm age. It was a  
 day of excitement, & all the time we were moving into the  
 Gulf of St. Lawrence. Cape Race is on our starboard & on the  
 port, but further off is Cape Breton island. There is another  
 small island a short distance off on the port. We are slowly  
 moving up the gulf, steering N. When it was dark we saw a light Ho. on or  
 I suppose Cape Breton Id. The young Scotchman, before mentioned, lent me a  
 book called "Hills of the Skatennic" Some dancing tonight. 20<sup>th</sup> May, Friday  
20<sup>th</sup> day out from L. pool. Now fairly in the Gulf steering, it wd seem, midway up it  
 for no land appears on either side. It is again "Inocunus copicinus, nihil est nisi  
 colum et mare". Saw some large birds, about the size of a goose of a white colour  
 but with the outer side of the wings tipped with black. A heavy mist all day made  
 the birds wet. But mounting up & down we kept ourselves warm. Had had frains in  
 his house this evening. 23<sup>rd</sup> May, Sat, 21<sup>st</sup> day out Saw land on the right hand side  
 Did not feel very well this morning. A small bird, <sup>about</sup> the size of a thrush &  
 nearly the same colour lit upon a rope. Another something like a sparrow also  
 lit on a rope, & being shot by a passenger, fell into the water - poor thing.  
 About breakfast time we spied a large fish (some said it was a framping)  
 glauzing about in the water, sometimes on one side of the ship, & sometimes  
 on the other. This is a beautiful day - no fog - but bright & warm - Ships on  
 every side. Just now (10 or 11 o'cl) coming up to our which appears to carry  
 passengers - the Montezuma from London, 5 weeks out. The 2<sup>nd</sup> mate says we  
 are about 400 miles from Quebec. I enjoy this day's sailing. We are not  
 indeed going very fast, but it is such a delightful day, and it is a satisfaction  
 to be moving onward, even slowly, towards our destination. As we passed

the 'Montezuma' we gave them 3 cheers, which they returned "Any salt pork to spare?" was their "cry-out" - There are a couple of houses for you! and one of ours - (Much chopping of that kind. but the pencil-drawing is illegible here) About 2 o'c. there was a sudden squall which made it necessary to take in some sail.

Sunday 24 May 1857. 22<sup>nd</sup> day out. Last night was rough, Land all along on the port side like our long Mountain range here & there intersected by narrow valleys or lavines tumbling in from the ~~west~~ shore.

I wish I had some drawing paper to make even a rough sketch of this picturesque Coast, Snow here & there on the mountains, the wind fell early today some say becalmed a few miles from the land. It was very warm. I remained a long time in the life-boat leading, & at times gazing on the wooded hills of the New World. We saw a whale near the ship - another a good way off "spouting" - Gannets or Island terns may also be seen. At dusk a light wind set us on about 6 knots an hour, & when darkness came, a light shd be seen on the shore.

Monday 25 May 23<sup>rd</sup> day out. I was up before 6 o'c. No land in sight after breakfast a tack to the N. was made at about 9 knots, but the wind soon fell and we were again becalmed, Land appears to the North, which perhaps is Anticosti, a bird with a long bill & reddish breast, a tuft on its head was caught by a sailor. He tried to sell it by no action, but there was no bidder - The land which I had taken for Anticosti, proved to be the North shore of the St Lawrence.

Now we are in full sail up the river. I can discern the high Northern Coast - later on the Southern shore began to appear. For an hour or two I was pacing the deck with Duncan McGregor, gazing with extreme delight on the high wooded land to the South distant about 20 miles.

There appeared to be a... which were partially... with a church or chapel... pilot boat was... to the top of the fore... a mile ahead was... style, over a rough sea... & another man were... as they last off... then we approached to join our Captain. I... came round to the... aboard. The other... up the ladder of rig... our ship were crowded... we had caught. He... by exposure to the... I presume... 1857... Cap. His box &... as he gained the deck... with him. It was... the Canadian that we... saw a lighthouse on... de Moines Light... talking about this new... was wrecked last... miles from Quebec, 1... found tomorrow night.

returned "Any salt pork  
 or a few bones for your  
 kind. But the sea killed  
 was a sudden squall  
 & rough, Land all along  
 in & then disappeared  
 from the ~~sea~~ shore.

a rough sketch of this  
 mountains, the wind  
 from the land. It was  
 boat landing, & at times  
 . We saw a whale near  
 Gannets or Island seen  
 on about 6 knots  
 seen on the shore,  
 6 of the land in sight  
 at about 9 knots.  
 . be calmed, Land  
 ticorte, a bird with a  
 was caught by a sailor  
 as no bidder - The  
 proved to be the North Shore

I can discern the high  
 to appear, for an hour  
 W. Gregor, gazing with  
 South distant about 20  
 miles

There appeared to be low land in some places, between the hills & the water,  
 which were partially cleared. We thought we could discern a village  
 with a church or chapel in the centre. When it was reported that the  
 pilot boat was approaching there was a rush up to the deck, I mounted  
 to the top of the fore-castle to catch a view of "the coming man", about  
 a mile ahead was a nice little yacht coming down to us in splendid  
 style, over a rough sea - For it was blowing hard at the time. The pilot  
 & another man were in a boat between of the yacht and as they neared  
 us they cast off their bow-rope & towed towards us, beckoning to us as  
 we approached to go more to the right. The pilot shouted aloud to  
 our Captain. I did not hear what was said, but the small boat  
 came round to the port side, a ladder was lowered, & the pilot came  
 aboard. The other man went back to the yacht. I had climbed  
 up the ladder at rigging of the mainmast, and the bulwarks of our  
 ship were crowded with passengers eager to look at the 1<sup>st</sup> native  
 we had caught. He was a man about middle size, somewhat tanned  
 by exposure to the sun & heat, wore a shooting coat & a felt hat  
 I presume R.R. 1849 of grey wool, had blue trousers, & a bow, waist  
 cap. His box & trunk were hauled up the ship's side, and as soon  
 as he gained the deck he walked up to the Captain's & shook hands  
 with him. It was raining, but so curious were we to see & hear  
 the Quaker that we cared little for a wetting, at dusk we  
 saw a lighthouse on the North Shore which the pilot called Point  
 de Morins Light. I walked up & down the deck with him about an hour  
 talking about this new country & its inhabitants. He told me that a vessel  
 was wrecked last Fall near Point de Morins. We are now about 300  
 miles from Neesbee, if we had a fair wind might reach to Quarantine  
 ground tomorrow night. As if to crown our joy the wind did send us

flying up the river (or Gulf) in grand style. An address was drawn up expressing  
 thankfulness to the Captain for his uniform kindness to the passengers, on the voyage,  
 all are rejoicing on account of being so near to Quebec, 26 May, Tuesday, 27<sup>th</sup> day  
out. I was up soon after 5 o'clock. The morning was bright, & the scenery on each side  
 of the river beautiful. We could see both sides ~~very~~ plainly. The South side  
 not. In general the land on both sides was high & covered with trees - villages  
 & clearings here & there. About 7 AM, we passed Pic island (on the S), rather low  
 & covered with trees. There was a light house on it. Further up, clearings were more  
 numerous & we could see a long village on the South side. I counted more than  
 30 houses in the river in sight at one time. One of them signalled to our ship  
 to inquire our name. Our Captain replied by signal. We saw on the coast  
 the "Jeha" which had sailed 3 weeks before the "Ocean-Bride" & another "The  
 Amelion" which had sailed even 4 weeks earlier than we did. This is a  
 lovely warm day. We are sailing slowly up this great river. About 6 pm, we  
 are now passing Green island on our right. It is low with trees & there is  
 a light on it - saw another island with a light - A little further  
 on is the mouth of the Saguenay river (on N. side). The land is high & densely  
 wooded on the North side, with a few clearings, but on the S. side we can  
 discern the houses of the "Habitués" - dotting the country all over. They are  
 white & make a striking contrast to the dark green of the woods. The pilot  
 told me that there is a town up the Saguenay called "Port-sec" (I suppose  
 he referred to Sadawac, which is at or near the mouth of the Saguenay)  
 He pointed out the village of "Trois pistoles". The scenery on the North side  
 is grand, sublime, hills rising from the water's edge, covered with timber. Here &  
 there we see <sup>smoke rising up from</sup> fires made in clearing the forests. A fleet of vessels of all sizes  
 are following us, but we go ahead faster than any of them. Passed Brandy  
island & some others. Then came night letting down its dark curtain to hide from  
 us all this glorious scenery. Far away behind us we can see the light house

on Green island & on another  
 one below Brandy -  
10 pm, Wednesday, 27<sup>th</sup>  
Quarantine Aty. Some  
 board to inspect the ship  
 guards. The 1<sup>st</sup> had an  
 the lower deck. I have been  
 sprinkled about the tide.  
 most delightful scenery  
 right opposite to us is one  
 long, low, like all the  
 fancy there is an hospital for  
 more houses & a pretty little church  
 of or thereabouts the "Ocean-Bride".  
Quebec. We had a firing  
 a cloud of vapour rising  
 river is wide, but narrow  
 lamp-lit city, flatteringly  
 3 cheers for the new &  
 or sing & others to sit  
 but most of them soon  
 morning. This day  
 for his great mercy, &c.  
 I was up at an early hour  
 beds were Friday paddled  
 the emigrant ships. We  
 wet morning, but it did





fish bread & brandy & tobacco for ship's stores. About 12 of a party were joining ashore, I joined it being anxious to see if there were letters for us. I at last was landed on the American Continent (Wat just remained on board) to look after our baggage. We went up thro' the town, & found it a curious looking place. There were no letters, I did not go on board the Ocean Bird again, had lunch in town, managing to catch a little of the lingo. When Wat came off in the tug-boat we went on board the Stur for Montreal. A great many of our fellow passengers were thin & also some wild fellows who had come with lumber from the Berkwoods. Duncan McGeer & his little sister's brother, also a Scotman (going to Stratford) were on board.

Friday, 29 May 1857, had a fine run up the river last night, but this morning there was a thick fog for a short time, during which the Stur anchored. We landed at Montreal about 8 AM. I went in search of a Mrs Hanley found her place, went back to the Stur, Wat & I had our baggage taken to Hanley's. My poor Wat was sleepy, but after a good dinner we had a walk through the city along with a young fellow named Henry O'Callaghan, looked into a French Chapel - then up the Mountain from which the city has its name. It was covered with woods thro' which we climbed. I mounted an old oak tree to have a better view, Montreal is larger than London.

(Here my diary written in pencil is illegible, it  
I write from memory dimmed by many years. RJK

"We proceeded by Stur to a place called Louisville landing where we two, (Walter Gamoll & I) went ashore, No house or human being in sight but trees in abundance. At length we saw some men who told us that no person w<sup>d</sup> touch our "impedimenta" so we munched along as well as I remember, a straight road at right angles to the river, this was in the State

of New York, We had walked a mile from the river where whom I knew by his face, day but a letter informing of our arrival. Our host at Blundell's house that it was Sunday, & during the day. Bartle (Cul), his son John. He saw Tom Garry & told he to see Tom & Piddy, who were 2 miles beyond Millersville, as he told. We spent a pleasant day with Mr G. himself, then into the mountains in America. I think

1<sup>st</sup> June 1857 Monday  
of a young woman called the funeral near Lewisville & Mr Gully, a friendly fellow from Rathfriland, who was with us. Wat drove with us a short way through woods who were burning here, forest, large pieces & trees - watered by the wind, & through the brushwood, & fell in on the trees that "Rass" River, & all of a young woman came into the house by the Old

at 12 of a party were  
 there were letters for us  
 (What just remained  
 up the town, I found  
 that, I did not go on  
 managing to talk a  
 boat we went on board  
 fellow passengers were three  
 lumber from the Buckwoods,  
 a Scotchman (going to

last night, about this month  
 with the ship anchored  
 search of a Mrs Hanley  
 I had our baggage taken  
 good dinner we had  
 bellow named Henry  
 in up the Mountain  
 with woods thro' which  
 a better view, Montreal

remains illegible. H

RJR

id Louisville Landing where  
 or human being in sight  
 man who told us that  
 mangled along, as well as  
 river. This was in the State

of New York, We had washed our faces in the waters of the St. Lawrence - about  
 a mile from the river we turned to the right went another mile. Met a man  
 whom I knew by his face must be Bartle Gannett, Mat's uncle, He had only yester-  
 day rec'd a letter informing him of our being on the way to America, & he did  
 expect us so soon. Our quick passage surprised him. He had arrived so early  
 at Wendell's house that some of the Gannetts were not out of bed - (I think it  
 was Sunday morning) After a hearty breakfast he walked in some fields with  
 Bartle (unc), His son John went on horseback to Chapel at a place called Massena,  
 He saw Tom Garry told him of our arrival. After dinner Bartle drove us over  
 to see Tom & Biddy who are living in the house of a Mr Henry Fitzgerald  
 2 miles beyond Middleville. Mrs Gannett shed tears of joy when she saw us & kissed  
 us both. We spent a pleasant ev. with them, had a nice tea, Sweet Cakes made  
 by Mrs G. herself, were introduced to Mr & Mrs Fitzgerald, who are Irish also, a long  
 time in America. I think she is from Oraghada side, she from near Sullamore.

1<sup>st</sup> June 1857 Monday About 10 o'clock we went with some of the Gannetts to  
 of a young woman told and lived  
 general near Louisville Landing. In our return we dined at the house of a  
 Mr Mully, a friendly man, who wife a good natured little woman hatched  
 from Rathfriland, Mrs Garry & Tom came over while we were there, and in the  
 ev. Mat drove with Mrs G. in a buggy to their place, & Tom & I walked by a  
 short way through woods. As we entered the woods we met some men  
 who were burning huge piles of timber. We then plunged right into the  
 forest. Huge piles & hemlocks lay on the ground, cut down by the axe or ap-  
 -worked by the wind. They were rotting away. We kept, or forced our way  
 through the brushwood, climbed or vaulted over fallen timber & crossed deep  
 gullies on the trees that had fallen across them. At length we came to  
 "Grass River, shallowed to people who lived in a log house on the other side,  
 A young woman came out & took us across in a canoe. We were invited  
 into the house by the old man & his wife, we sat there chatting for an hour.

They were from the North of Ireland, but were a long time in this country & were now owners of a large farm, beautifully situated on the Grass River, a lovely stream winding thro' the woods and (as they told me) abounding in fish. Mrs Wallace told me that her son sometimes goes out at night to spear them by the light of torches made of pine wood. When we reached Fitzgerald's house we found that Mr & Mrs Garry had arrived, he spent a pleasant day there. 2<sup>nd</sup> June 1857 Tuesday, Mat & I set off on foot to Waddington. We walked along slowly & rested awhile at the house of a farmer named Alexander, who was old & blind. He was a long time out from the Old Country (Ireland) he had many queries for me to answer, say I was a "Greenhorn" in this new country, I was eager for all kinds of information about its productions & ~~its~~ Natural & artificial, raw & Manufactured. When I spoke of Maple Sugar, one of the old man's daughters gave each of us a lump, big enough to satisfy our curiosity, but it was so nice & sweet my taste to have more was excited. Soon afterwards on the road we were overtaken by the General of a child (named Dresden) Near Waddington the road was <sup>so</sup> deep & sandy that it had in some places to be planked. We drove over to Ogden's island to see Mat's Uncle Pat Carroll who was working there. (He used to work for my father in Ireland) We found him & others casting out manure for a field in which Indian Corn was to be sown. Pat was greatly surprised & delighted, especially when he saw me - "Oh By the holly is this you?" he cried out. He wanted to ask a hundred questions, but as he could not leave his work, I consented to wait till the evening. We had some refreshment in the house of a man named Kennedy. When Pat came home he brought a jar of whiskey & wanted us "right or wrong" to take some. We drank his health & the health of those we had left in the dear old land and then laid it aside for neither of us cared much for it. The <sup>man</sup> Kennedy was from the

King's County, Ireland - side came to see the 2 was Paddy Reddy. I don't just "James Reddy". I in Waddington this my from Waddington. When over the rail fences & feel as I wanted to introduce (Lough?) Miss Wallace was a "short cut" & way I had imagined. And it stumbling over fallen reach the river bank opp Wallace came over for it be easily upset. to the lands as he was Wallace's house and Mrs Garry made tea

King's County, Ireland — We had several visitors, a girl from Hodges Cove side came to see the 2 new coppers, I knew her face at once, Her name was Bridget Reddy, I don't know if she were a sister to my father's servant girl "Sarah Reddy". She was a tidy smart looking girl. We remained in Waddington this night, Wed. 3rd June 1857 In P.M. we walked back from Waddington. When we came near Millersville we took a "short cut" over the rail fences & fields through the woods to the Grass river, and then as I wanted to introduce Wat to the scenery along the Grass river and the (Cove?) Miss Wallace. I prevailed on him to come along by what I thought was a "short cut" & way to their house ferry, but it was much longer than I had imagined. And it was long before we got through the Bush — stumbling over fallen trees & pushing through the brush, at last we did reach the river bank opposite to the Wallace home. At our halloo Miss Wallace came over for us with the canoe. It was long & narrow & it belatedly upset. As Wat leaped ashore he said he was glad to get to the land, as he was to leave the ship. It sat for a little while in Wallace's house and then went over the fields to Fitzgerald's house Mrs Jarry made tea for us & we rested.

The Val of my Diaries is lost. I can only note here some few events of which I have a dim recollection.

I did not remain long at Bitanols, after the events recorded on the previous page, I believe that I paid another visit to his Uncle Pat on Ogden's island & remained a night there. Next morning I crossed in a small canoe paddled by one man, to the Canadian side to a place called Williamsburg, & went by the Grand Trunk Rwy. westward. At Kingston, I took the Steamer & went across to the American side of Lake Ontario. It called at Oswego & other places & late at night I landed & stayed at a hotel a couple of miles (I think from the Niagara Falls. Next morning up about 4 o'clock went to look at mighty Niagara, raining at the time. Saw a silly old man looking for medicinal herbs on the bank of the river. They had more interest for him than famous waterfalls. I was pressed for time to catch the train going West. No time for breakfast & set off on the Buffalo & Lake Huron Rwy. Had a long delay at Paris, went down the Grand River which a swimmer then off - reached Stratford, Railway not built farther than there. Up about 4 AM, next day, I don't know date, called on Otter to have my baggage sent after me by the Stage. Walked ahead, Stage did not overtake me until I chose the houses of the village of Clinton. I enjoyed the walk (32 miles) & got the benefit of a few thunder showers. Called at some farmers' houses, had talks & interviews with their wives & daughters, proved to them that I was an interesting "Reverend" by my numerous queries about this new Country & themselves. Drank large portions of sweet milk & all they said to me. I did not get on board the Stage when it came up. It was not worth while then, & I could walk nearly as fast - for the road had many mudholes. Arrived at Clinton I inquired for my Uncle's house. His name was "John Wilton Kerr". He was not a "Cross Side Congregationalist", but the habits of this Canada are strictly

inaccurate" & all of that (the term) if they had Frenchman, & were Congregationalists were aware to a great extent, & also for my muddy boots, & also so neat & clean - but the neat Cherry left a reflex that the mud on the boots off. She plied me the Kerr's father & the apron. Mr Kerr apr. "Last week!" of the letter? I thought it had been dead the laugh - "Your the one - I apologize I, but I had to go my back, & his old He gave me a 10 for a Roberts" & better - & that I hoped or at least my share thing we had to divide 15 of us, was I was my "rights". Had a before to know people

note here some few  
chion

events recorded in the  
in visit to his Uncle  
there. Next morning I  
went to the Canadian  
ment by the Grand Trunk  
Four went across to the  
+ Oswego to their places  
at a couple of miles (I  
up about 4 of hour  
time, saw a sickly old man  
and more interest for him than  
my Uncle. No time for breakfast  
delay at Paris, went down the  
railway not built further than  
as often to have my baggage  
did not overtake me until I  
of the walk (32 miles) +  
one farmer's houses, had  
ed to them that I was an  
this new Country + themselves  
to me, I did not get on  
the while then, + I could walk  
less. Arrived at Clinton  
"John Willson Kerr". He was  
of this Canada are strictly

inaccurate" + are often apt to call people Clergymen, (or Ministers  
that's the term) if they preach. Well my Uncle was a layman, but a  
good Churchman, + used to hold Services + preach when the "ordained"  
Clergymen were available. When I inquired for him, I was shown  
to a neat cottage, + admitted by a neat + pleasant looking woman - I <sup>gladly</sup>  
for my muddy boots, + asked permission to go into the kitchen which was  
also so neat + clean, I felt as if I ought to be the next lower worm "The yard  
but the neat, cheery little woman was so delighted to see Mr Kerr's  
Nephew, that she made me feel quite at ease + while I was taking  
the boots off she plied me with wonderful questions. "When did I  
see Mr Kerr's father?" "Never", to the best of my knowledge. "Oh  
Oh he again, Mr Kerr got a letter from him last week." I looked  
up. "Last week?" You do surprise me, but I'm young, who brought  
the letter? I thought there was no direct communication, they had  
not been dead these many years" - "Oh! Oh! + she  
laughed - "You're the nephew of Mr Kerr the Minister" + he  
on - I apologized, but she enjoyed the incident + so did  
I, but I had to put on the muddy boots again. I found  
my Uncle, + his old wife, she was I think older than he  
He gave me a welcome, but said that I was "neither a Kerr  
nor a Roberts" + I replied that I was "myself" which was  
better - + that I hoped that I had the good qualities of the Kerrs  
+ at least my share of them, they the "good qualities" (the only  
thing we had to divide) were distributed, perhaps unequally among  
15 of us, + as I was the 14<sup>th</sup> child I may not have had all  
my "rights". Had a walk with my Uncle about that village +  
before to know people -

I have no diary of the period from my arrival at Clinton (which was probably about the end of June or beginning of July 1857) to 2 Dec. of same year.

I write now from Memory.

Some time during this period I again met my brother John, who was a Civil Engineer. I believe had something to do with the B. & Lake Huron Rwy.

I had many long walks with him. My Uncle's wife was, I think older than my Uncle. She looked older. She had a grandniece, named Ellen Francis, living with her. Soon after my arrival at Clinton there came to it a Major Hill and his family, consisting of his wife, some daughters, & a son, Charlie whom I used to see a good deal of. Some time this year we had a picnic on the banks of the Mantland, attended by a good many people. "After eating," foot races were in order. A "married man's race" & one for the "boys". I won the latter, & Mr. Fitzjames, a young Civil Engineer, being a good 2<sup>nd</sup>. The rest (a good many) were quite out of the running. Another time I went a long distance (perhaps 10 miles) with a large party) to shoot pigeons. There appeared to be millions of them in the bushes. Our waggon was full when we returned to Clinton.

Towards the end of the year I became restless as I was not doing anything to earn my fortune, & there was no Ordination at hand. My Uncle advised me to take a trip through some of the Townships, North of John, viz Colbourn Ashfield & Wawanosh (which afterwards formed my 1<sup>st</sup> Mission) & to visit the scattered members of the Ch. of England.

My 13<sup>th</sup> diary now begins on Wednesday 2<sup>nd</sup> Dec. 1857.

Split some wood (at my Uncle's place) before breakfast & prepared for journey to the Townships. Went 2 or 3 times to look for my brother but did not find him. My Uncle attended a meeting of Free Masons tonight & was not home till a late hour. Chrysler, late M.P. for Huron, was in Clinton today, (along with his right hand man, Dr. Hamilton) canvassing. For an

"election" was coming on. I intended to be off on Friday John. He has gone a good bye to thank a kind at his brother's (Mr. I saw the Godovich side) - labeled them. It was then 7. The Dr. came with me bags of religion & medicine. Arrived to the Rectory & found the ment on of of his wife's to his family. I did not 7 hours. Went to the lake the Lake Huron - spent the there & after tea went that her brother, some 24 twice. One of her daughter in town. Stayed at Hotel. December 5. the Masters in the Centre walking for his brother - done by Ellwood he had a dark complexion the Townships, until I expected to return from at Mr. Vanhooker's & at Mr. Moore's about 6 o'clock to look for John but did not find him. For I stayed the night



at Clinton which was probably  
Dec. of same year

to John, who was a Civil  
B. & Lake Huron Railway  
wife was, I think older than  
named Ellen Francis, living  
in their corner to it a Major  
laughter, his son, Charlie  
one time this year we had  
did by a good many people,  
a married man's case  
the Fitzjames, a young civil  
my) were quite out of the  
us (perhaps 10 miles) with  
to be millions of them  
returned to Clinton,  
as I was, not  
was no Ordination at hand  
of the Townships, North of  
which afterwards formed my  
the Ch. of England -  
on Wednesday 2<sup>nd</sup> Dec. 1857  
break & prep and for journey  
- my brother but didn't  
Free Masons tonight & was  
for Huron, was in Clinton  
Ellen) canvassing, for all

"action" was coming on soon. This day was cold. Thursday Dec. 3, 1857  
Intended to be off on my journey, but deferred it to tomorrow, could not  
find John. He has gone out of town somewhere. Friday Dec. 4, 1857, had  
good bye to Uncle & Aunt. - called for Dr. Moore & with him took breakfast  
at his brother's (Mr. I suppose - he had a farm about a mile out of the village  
on the Goderich side) As the sun rose the Dr. & I took out our watches & regu-  
-lated them. It was then 7.40 ~~to~~ At 8.45 I set off walking to Goderich, 12 miles.  
The Dr. came with me beyond Holmes Hill, and as we tramped along we talked  
of religion & medicine. Arriving at Goderich I left my bag at Donogh's hotel & went  
to the Rectory & found the Rector the Rev. E. L. Ellwood in a state of nervous excite-  
-ment on account of his wife's health for she had just presented him with an addition  
to his family. I did not therefore stay long, but walked about town for 3 or 4  
hours. Went to the lake shore and had another view of that great inland sea  
Lake Huron. Spent the eve at a Mr. Van Every's, met Miss Kate Wang of Clinton  
then & after tea went with her to call on a Miss McMillan, Mrs. M. told me  
that her brother, some 24 years ago, was lost when skating at the mouth of the  
river. One of her daughters, whom I met, is wife of a Mr. Hunter, who has a  
store in town. Having escorted Miss B. to Mrs. Van Every's, I returned to the  
Hotel. December 5, 1857 Saturday. Met Charles Moon, he is one of  
the Masters in the Central School at \$125 a year. At 10 A.M. he set off  
walking for his brother Wm's place. I called at the Rectory, was inter-  
-duced by Ellwood to a Mr. Widdler (the Canada Co's Agent) - (I think  
he had a dark complexion) Ellwood advised me not to take journey through  
the Townships, until I had a Licence from the Bishop, (B. Conroy) whom he  
expected to return from England before Christmas. I had an early dinner  
at Mr. Van Every's, at 2.45 P.M. set off on foot for Clinton, arrived at  
Mr. Moore's about 6 o'clock, had tea there - then returned to my Uncle's house, went  
to look for John but didn't find him - (Must have passed him afterwards,  
for I stayed the night there at Reddough's hotel with him).

Dec 6, 1857, 2nd Sin Advent. Had breakfast they men and I at 11 o'clock went to Ch. with him. Then dined with us & also had tea. I went to buy services with Uncle then to the Hotel with John for the night. Dec 7, 1857 Monday I walked to Bayfield. John came part of the way with me. I went down the London road to within 2 or 3 miles from Dundasville then westward. Crossed the Bayfield river on the ice at Cameron's mill, struck through the bush for 1/2 a mile & out to the road again. About 4 miles from Bayfield there is a pretty house on the South side of the road, with a roof nearly flat and a dome in the centre. It is inhabited by 4 old Bachelors named "Stonehouse" their mother used to keep house for them, but she died a short time ago. Near this place is an Irish Settlement, as I was walking along the road a young man overtook me who was in quest of his pigs. He told me that one, Malibon Cameron formerly M. P. for Nassau owned most of the land at Bayfield, and he also owned a large tract of bush thro' which my road went, but he had set such a high price on it and on the town lots in Bayfield, that few people purchase & consequently the village tho' pretty situated & well adapted for commerce is yet a poor place - a few scattered houses of mean appearance. As I came in sight of the village & the river flowing round its Northern edge I had a lovely view. The snow was still high & there was the broad lake before me.

I crossed the river by a rough wooden bridge, and the 1st person I met was a French Canadian who seemed to be a travelling musician. He spoke to me in French, and inquired the way to a French Settlement. I told him that there was one about 5 miles down the Lake & I believe it was further. The 1st place I went to was the Rev Mr Campbell's (the Rector) <sup>R/R 1899</sup> I found him ill, lying on a sofa. Mr C. seems to be a nice lady-like person. She got some dinner for me. One of the Miss Campbells came in while I was there. Two of them have a private school in the village. I put up at Bolton's hotel. There are 5 or 6 - none very good, Bolton's was the nearest

for that reason I went to a corner from the County Cavalry muddy. Tuesday 8 Dec 1857 about the village & down to or 2 small towns - here - (Mr. Donnell & Rutter better than doing nothing & ea. The Rev Mr Campbell is a wise man when the clergy R. fine party, looking old. He was often unwell. It was nearly 4 pm when I was quite dark when I crossed the pond on the water me in 2 or 3 places that it was too late to with them. The settlers & their way in the woods came in in the course of, sat up to a late hour to the Red River country he will go to it. Dec 9 came on thro' the bush was going to Barco's store pm. I met my brother John Uncle not very well. There was a young man (who is staying at the hotel

on mile but 11 of went to Ch.  
 to buy Service with Hunt  
 1857 Monday I walked to  
 I went down the London road to  
 ard. Crossed the Dayfield  
 to the bush, but a mile  
 Dayfield there is a pretty  
 of nearly flat and a  
 Bachelors named "Stoneham"  
 a short time ago, Near this  
 along the road a young man  
 me that one, Malcolms Cameron  
 of Dayfield, and he also said  
 but he had set such a high  
 that few people plan here to  
 adapted for Commerce  
 near appearance, As I  
 at its Northern edge I had  
 the broad lake before me  
 ice, and the 1<sup>st</sup> person I met  
 travelling musician. He spoke  
 enough Settlement, I told him  
 of I believe it was further  
 (the Rector) <sup>R/R 1899</sup> I found  
 nice lady like person. She  
 all came in while I was  
 the village. I put up at  
 Bolton's was the nearest

for that reason I went to it. He seems to be an Irish man. His young wife  
 comes from the county Carow. This was a fine day, but the roads rather  
 muddy. Tuesday 8 Dec 1857. (My Birth day) After breakfast I walked  
 about the village & down to the Lake shore harbour, in which were one  
 or 2 small vessels. - Today I applied for the Mastership of the School  
 here. (Mr. Donnell & Rutledge were Justices) Salary £100, Not much, but  
 better than doing nothing & earning nothing, while waiting for the Bishop.  
 The Rev. Mr. Campbell is one of the few Clergymen who were left an  
 income when the Clergy Reserves were taken away by the Gov. He was a  
 fine portly looking old man - not very often able now to hold Service.  
 He was often unwell. He lent me Butler's Analogy & Paley's Works.  
 It was nearly 4 pm when I set off on my return tramp to Clenton, and it  
 was quite dark when I passed thro' the bush & reached Cameron's Sawmill,  
 I crossed the pond on the ice, altho' it was so thin that it cracked  
 under me in 2 or 3 places. Met Cameron's son at the Mill, he told me  
 that it was too late to go further, and that I had better sleep for the night  
 with them. The Settlers seem to be very hospitable & kind to those who lose  
 their way in the woods. Mr. C. gave me a cordial welcome, Mr. Hutchins  
 came in in the course of the night, & after W.C. He had a good tea &  
 sat up to a late hour talking, H. & C. are from Nova Scotia. Should  
 the Red River country be thrown open to Settlement, Cameron says he  
 will go to it. Dec 9<sup>th</sup> 1857. Up about 8 & after a hearty breakfast  
 came on thro' the bush to Clenton along with one of Cameron's sons, who  
 was going to Sawca's store. It was raining, & rained nearly all day. In  
 pm. I met my brother John, & Charlie Hill. Read a newspaper from Mrs. Fawcett  
 Uncle not very well. Went after 8 pm to Middaugh's hotel & met John again there.  
 There was a young man in the sitting room, a phrenologist, and a Miss Dames  
 (who is staying at the hotel) was persuaded to consult him, and as he was

delivering an oral description of her intellect, with to I made a short hand report of it, to our subsequent amusement

Dec 10. 1857 John came with me to St. Col's. I consulted the Dr. with regard to my health. We both had dinner with Uncle. This evg I had some of Butler & Paly. John & Uncle went to a small party at Major Hill's. Friday Dec 10. 1857 Split wood before breakfast - Read & Studied Algebra till nearly dinner time. The snow is soft. After dinner John & I split wood for Uncle, and ~~at~~ then sat a while with him talking to a young man named Bentley, who had been in Australia. He says that country is hotter than Canada - I was not very well this evg. Dec 12. 1857 Had a great longing to be at home again with my dear mother, Richard & sisters.

2<sup>nd</sup> Sunday in Advent  
13 Dec. 1857. John & I had a short walk down the Stratford Road

I went to morning & Evg Service, My Uncle as a lay reader officiated

Mon. 14. 1857 There was a political meeting of the friends of John Holmes, one of the candidates for Parliament. I attended & took short notes

I was requested to act as Secretary, but declined, as I'm not on that side. In the evg. at Falters Hotel we had a small amateur political gathering. John was voted to the Chair, & I responded to the toast for Mr. Copley, one of the MP candidates.

Tuesday 15 Dec 1857. Assisted in putting up a stove for John this evg. A dinner was given to the Hon. Mr. Copley, Dinkels \$1.50 Sam Rame, Chairman & Capt

Wilson, Vice Chairman, My Uncle sat on Copley's right hand, & he, Dr Hamilton, the Warden of Bence and others made speeches. My Uncle

does love to make a speech, & a capital one he can give too. We had pleasant evg. - or rather night. Wed. 16 Dec 1857 Charlie Hill &

some others had a meeting at John's office. Thursday 17 Dec. 1857 This evg I was in John's office when Ryan came in, told me that he had

left a letter for me at my

from dear Mother to me, Richard also. I was de

Friday 18 Dec 1857. Su

20 Dec. 1857. Saw John

Nov. 21 Dec. 1857 Walked

School - pro tem at 10

the Bishop as an Ordini

Breakfasted at Mr Donnell's

the bridge over the Bayfield

road is pretty straight. The

be seen - about 1/2 way

past 12 o' I went into a

from an Laniskellan woman

but the old woman says

Chas Moore & paid a

Moore I intended to wal

assist in decorating the

Ellwood went with him

the bank of the river. You

here & had the misfor

Liverpool. I lent to 40

said that a Miss Colver

Street, with his bro

(J. Moore called for me &

falling fast) He met a

or Helms Hill to vote

some bread & butter &

3 books.

left, will to I made a  
 movement  
 I consulted the Dr with  
 with Much, this of I  
 went to a small party of  
 before breakfast. Read  
 the snow is soft. After  
 then sat a while with  
 who had been in Austria  
 made - I was not very  
 longing to be at home  
 this. 2<sup>nd</sup> Sunday in Advent  
 from the Shatford Road  
 as a lay reader officiating  
 the friends of John Holroyd  
 attended & took short notes  
 in, as I'm not one  
 had a small Amateur  
 the Choir, & I responded  
 Sunday,  
 & John this of. A divine  
Sam Rauer, Chairman & left  
 day's right hand, & he, &  
 made speeches. My Much  
 he can give two, Mc  
 16 Dec 1857 Charlie Hill &  
 Thursday 17 Dec 1857  
 in, told me that he had

left a letter for me at my Uncle's. I ran down at once - these were Letters  
 from dear Mother to me, to my Uncle and to John & I had one from  
Richard also. I was delighted. Richard says he has 3 beehives,  
 Friday 18 Dec 1857. Snowing. Wrote to Richard. Sunday 19<sup>th</sup> in Advent  
 20 Dec 1857. Saw John for a few minutes. Went to Ch. twice  
 Nov. 21 Dec 1857 Walked to Dayfield by the New Road. Engaged to take the  
School pro tem at £100 a year. I want to give it up, as soon as  
 the Bishop as an Ordination. Dined at the Rectory Sunday 22 Dec  
 Breakfasted at McDonnell's then set off on foot for Foderick. Having crossed  
 the bridge over the Dayfield river, and ascended the hill I found the road to  
Foderick pretty straight. The distance was 12 miles. Here & there the latter can  
 be seen. About  $\frac{1}{2}$  way there is a good deal of bush country. About  $\frac{1}{3}$   
 past 12 o'cl I went into a farmer's house & got a good drink of sweet milk  
 from an Uniskiller woman. They are out from Ireland about 10 years  
 but the old woman doesn't like this country - In Foderick I had tea with  
Charles Moore & paid a visit to Mr Street. Wed. 23 Dec 1857. Charles  
Moore & I intended to walk to Clinton but we were persuaded to remain &  
 assist in decorating the Church. I called on the Rector, the Rev E. L  
Ellwood & went with him to the Ch. Charles Moore cut some Evergreens at  
 the bank of the river. Young ladies made the wreaths & we put them up &  
 here I had the misfortune to lose my clasp knife which I bought in  
Liverpool. I lent to young Ellwood & he lost it. Some person I think  
 said that a Miss Colville had been using it. I slept tonight at Mc  
Sheet's with his brother in law, Laurison. 24 Dec 1857 Thursday  
Moore called for me & we set off walking to Clinton, 12 miles - (Snow  
falling fast) We met a great many sleighs full of men going to Foderick  
 or Halmer Hill to vote. We went into a tavern on the road & had  
 some bread & butter &c. I took tea at Mr's Moore's. Moore lent me  
 3 books.

Friday, Christmas Day, 25 Dec. 1857 the first I ever (to my knowledge) spent away from Hillman. Went over immediately after breakfast ~~to my Uncle~~ in deer skin at cut his thumb with a pen knife. His text was Luke 20:10. John dined with us. We had Bacon & Cabbage, a good Roast Goose, followed by a Rice Pudding. I did not enjoy myself this day. I was lonely & sad, thinking of Home, dear Home & of those far away dearer than home itself & that Home that I was to know no more. RYM 18997 I had tea at Ryan's & Uncle took his Chey Major Hill. Sat. 26. 1857 Major Hill came over & had some "Tiddy" Chey news. Sunday after Xmas to Ch at 11 o'c. Uncle's text was St John 20:31. "But there is" Went to the Sunday School at 3 pm etc. of service at 4 1/2 past 6 o'c. Mr. Blank & Dodsworth Chey nous ce soir, Monday 28 Dec 1857 Up at 7.30 After breakfast I split some firewood, read a few chapters in the Bible studied in Thomson's Euclid, & took a walk up the Goderich road. Dinner was sharp at noon & Uncle had to go to a Masonic Meeting. In pm I finished letters to my dear Mother & Richard - posted them. A grand Masonic Ball took place tonight. John was Director of Ceremonies. About 1/2 past 9 I took a walk up the Goderich road. Tuesday 29 Dec 1857. Read the "Dispatch" newspaper from Wm. Newell. About 1/2 past 10 I went with my Uncle to Dr. Cole's (Cole lived 2 or 3 miles out on the Goderich road) Mr. Cole was unwell. The Dr. was about to go to Bayfield. Old Dr. Beppo (nephew of Burns the Scotch poet) was suffering from Rheumatism. Uncle asked him if he thought he'd ever go back to Scotland. He said that he did not think he would. He considers the climate of this country more healthy than that of Scotland. I saw John in P.M. Went to Mr. Owens for 1/2 an hour. Met Miss Julia Cole (or Carley) there. Home, the Yankee hunter shot a deer today. Wed. 30 Dec 1857 Up soon after 7 & took a walk as far as the bridge over the Bayfield river, on the London Road. A few days ago a small party of Indians came into Clinton & sold baskets, racoon & fox skins. There is a small camp of them in the Bush about 2 miles up the Base Line Road. Thursday 31<sup>st</sup> December 1857 This last day of the

Year was cold and rather in pm. I had tea with in Hillier he brought a He gave me the Atlas, sat up to see the old year Mr. Gray Frager, Read, a few de joie, and soon a Club party given by in singing "God save many a Happy New

Friday New Years Day 1858  
 In brother with another year at Major Hill's. I went up now as my brother's of the Carter one. Some of these, his brother Charles Miss Kelly also was present in came the Miss Barry stove - I saw that he returned to his brother was dear & the moon was the white mantle American scene. I John at Midhaugh Sat. 2 Jan 1858 to received my letters to

year was cold and rather snowy. Uncle went to Goderich & returned in p.m. I had tea with John at Middaugh's Hotel. At an auction in Hillier's he bought a Bible, Dred, Mouse, & Alta, & 2 pocket books. He gave me the Bibles, some of the pocket books. A small party of us sat up to see the old year out and the New Year in (Mr & Mrs Middaugh Mr Gray, Frazer, Read, McMillan, John & S. At 12 of us fired a feu de joie, and soon afterwards my Uncle (who had been at a Club party given by Smith, the Dentist) came in, and we all joined in singing "God save the Queen, &c" and in wishing each other many a Happy New Year. I bed (in Middaugh's) about 1 o'c

1858

Friday New Year Day 1858. I dined at Mr Owen's. Miss McMillan & her brother with another young lady & gent<sup>l</sup> came in before I left. Uncle dined at Major Hill's. I went up to Dr Moore's new house. It is on the same row as my father's office. There are 3 tenements. The Ryans occupy the centre one. Some of us call it the Irish Settlement. I met the Dr there. His brother Charles too came in and as the Dr's young housekeeper Miss Kelly Moore was preparing tea, we heard a knock at the door, and in came the Miss Ryans and we all sat in social circle round the stove. I saw Mr Charles & I escorted the ladies home. About 10 o'c he returned to his brother's farm, & I went 1/2 way with him. The night was clear & the moon shining away up in the blue sky. All around was the white mantle of snow on the ground. It was but an American scene. I trotted home along the well-beaten road. Found John at Middaugh's & went to bed soon after 11 o'c.

Sat. 2 Jan<sup>y</sup> 1858 Up at 1/2 past 7. Went to the post office & told Mr Fair to deliver my letters to Bayfield. Uncle was not well & could not

come with me to Bayfield (where I was about to become "Head Master" of its Academy!) but I had a good company with me, John (my brother) Charles Hill, Bella & Emily Hill, Capt. Mainwaring & I were in one sleigh - Major Hill, Mrs H. Miss H. in another, at St. Cole's they took in the Dr. & Mrs. Cole. Mr C. (of the 1st party) drove on ahead with good sleighing the whole way (13 miles) to Bayfield which we reached about 1 o'c. The Major's party didn't come in until about 2 o'c. I went down with Capt Mainwaring and the Miss Hills to see poor Mr Campbell. He is very weak - About 4 pm. John & his party drove home, via Brucefield (16 miles). The others remained taking dinner at Geo. Castle's hotel & I came up to my new abode. I then drove round that way & I introduced him to my landlady, Mrs Connor. I hope he will come soon to visit me. The sky today was clear & blue - very blue, "and the air keen & cold" from the S. W. 2nd S. after Xmas, 3rd Jan. 1858 Up about 7.30. From my room I can look out on Lake Huron, last night I heard its loud roaring just the beach. At 9 A. I sat down to dinner with Wellington Connor & his wife. Their name is a good old Irish one. He is from County Wexford. At 9.30 I went to the Sunday school, held in the school house, a wretched little log building (log I think; BRK 1899) on the high bank, S. side of the river. Mrs Campbell was already there. She is a very nice, agreeable Scotch lady, & lately a great interest in the S. S. Mr Robert Robson is Superintendent, John Esson (Clerk in Gardiner's Store, one of the Miss Campbells & Miss Frainger an ~~English~~ I volunteered to take a class & the 3rd (female) was assigned to me. When Sunday school was over, Mr Campbell, Miss Frainger, Esson & Robt Robson & I went up to look at our new built church, erected last year (1857). It is prettily situated in the Bush, near the river. At 4 pm. I walked down to the pier. The river is frozen over, and ice is drifting in along the Lake shore. The early part of this day was cold & windy. It is milder this evening. At 7 1/2 past 3 pm. I went to the schoolhouse again to hear Mr McKidd

the Presbyterian Minister from  
I don't know how long  
is gone away to Clinton - I am  
of see him for I wanted to send  
my Uncle - An election  
for this place was held today  
as just in - The snow thawed  
much - I came in from my work  
& had pancakes, molasses  
around black berries at tea -  
4th January 1858. Up about 7:40  
letter to Mr Nairn of Clinton - New  
at 9 & at 12 o'c. I amongst the Sch  
a little half-bred Indian girl  
Isabella Maungo, with dark  
jet black air - This day was  
ought a French Testament for  
Connie's Eng. Gram. for 10.  
a little thought - Mr Denison,  
or here ce nuit Je vais m  
at 11 heures. <sup>of Mr Campbell's</sup> to expect me about  
6th Jan'y. 1858. Up about 7 1/2 past  
at the Post Office - no letters for me  
inches of snow fell last night, -  
a short walk - I rather a  
p to huddle & get from him  
Frainger invited me out  
tonight. 7 Jan. 1858



to become "Head Master" of it  
with me. John (my sister)  
rainwarding & I were in one  
another, at St. Cole's they took  
drove on ahead with  
to Jayfield which we reached  
at 2 o'clock. I went down into  
Mr Campbell. He is very weak  
Princeton (16 miles). The other re  
came up to my new abode, I had  
landlady, Mrs Conner. I hope  
dear & blue - very blue, I was  
on Xmas, 3<sup>rd</sup> Jan. 1858. Up about  
Conner, last night I heard it loud  
lunatic with Wellington Conner or  
He is from County Wexford, at  
school hours & a wretched little  
right hand, S. side of the river. My  
able Scotch lady & latter a great  
re-visit to him, John Esson (Clark  
els & Miss Frainger an English  
he) was assigned to me, when  
Miss Frainger, Esson & Rev Robert  
club, & erected last year (1857)  
the river to pass. I walked  
the ice is drifting in along the  
cold & windy. It is milder this  
house again to hear Mr McKidd

to go away to Clinton - I am sorry I did  
not see him for I wanted to send a letter  
to my Uncle - An election of Councilmen  
for this place was held today - Dr Woods  
was put in - The snow thawed away very  
much - I came in from my walk about  
6 o'clock & had pancakes, molasses & lady  
fingered black berries at tea -

1<sup>st</sup> January 1858, Up about 7:40. posted  
letter to Mr Navin of Clinton - Went to my school  
at 9 & at 12 o'clock. Amongst the scholars I have  
a little half-bred Indian girl named  
Isabella Marong, with dark hair and  
jet black air - This day was fine - I  
bought a French Testament for 6<sup>cts</sup> and  
Linnie's Eng. Gram. for 10<sup>cts</sup> - wrote I read  
a little tonight - Mr Denison, a Surveyor  
over here is quit. He said to me "conclude"  
at 11 hours. I was in the camp in the snow  
to operate me about the children

2<sup>nd</sup> Jan'y. 1858, Up about 7<sup>1/2</sup> past 7. Called  
at the Post Office - no letters for me - A few  
flakes of snow fell last night, - At noon  
I had a short walk - I read after tea I went  
to Rutledge & got from him 2 copies of

Look for 17<sup>th</sup>  
Daily - from  
29 June 1863 to  
13 Aug 1864  
I make  
extracts  
to J.C.  
Dond ( )

the Journal of Education - walked  
down near the Harbour & back again  
to the Church - saw a light in it I went  
in - A Mr. Grainger (one of the Churchmen  
- sons) & his son were there - they had been  
beards with wh. to make some rough work  
it is a pretty little brick church - I has just  
been plastered -



Mr. G. came in while I was there &  
Mr. G. has invited me out to his place -  
Coming home, the ~~man~~ was driving the snow  
right in my face - Mr. Mainright came  
tonight - also Mr. Rutledge - It all in  
one hour a six hours.

7<sup>th</sup> Jan'y. 1858. Up about 7 o'f. It blew  
wildly last night - is rather calm & milder  
In my dreams I fancied myself at  
home with ma chere Mother, Richard  
of the gibs - Oh! how do I long to

the Presbyterian Minister from  
I did not see her. Had tea  
did I then anticipate that  
& residing in that old house  
a fewable job of work. (The  
able to have service in the

4<sup>th</sup> Jan'y 1858. Before work  
by of the school house from  
Phrenology, & temperance.  
house was in a filthy condition  
& had a good fire made in  
a lute, unmanured by lot in

qualities. They ought to be  
Clinton called to see me  
French Settlement. At 4  
mile. At an election of  
Chosen. Had pancakes, &  
5 Jan. 1858. Among my  
named Isabella Maria  
Daught a French Postman  
here tonight, 6 January

In the eve. I walked to  
Church, went in, Mr. James  
of his sons, were there. The  
& Mrs. Grainger were Scotch  
The Church has just been plas  
Grainger invited me out to  
tonight. 7 Jan. 1858. Last

the Presbyterian Minister from Goderich, Quebec. Mr Campbell was also there, but I did not see her. Had tea in the old Rectory with the Campbells & Child. Did I then anticipate that in a couple of years or so I should be the Rector residing in that old house? R/R 1899 f. Met the 3 Miss Campbells, nice agreeable girls & with Ellen, Mad Lottie & Emma. Mr C. was better & hopes to be able to have service in the Church next Sunday.

4<sup>th</sup> Jan'y 1858 Began work as Preceptor of the rising generation. Got the key of the schoolhouse from a woman who had been lecturing in it on phrenology, & temperance. Mr Donnell one of the Trustees came with me. The house was in a filthy condition, set one of the children to sweep it out & had a good fire made in the stove. Found my scholars, in general a rude, unmann'd lot indeed, but I may discover their good qualities. They ought to have a share. One of the Moors, from Clinton called to see me. He had dinner with me, & then drove to the French Settlement. At 4 o'clock I walked down the Sable Line about a mile. At an election of councillors today S<sup>r</sup> Woods was one of the Chosen. Had pancakes, molasses & badly preserved blackberries at tea. 5 Jan. 1858. Among my scholars is a little half breed Indian girl named Isabella Marango with dark eyes & jet black hair's Daught a French Testament & other books. Mr Demerit, a Surveyor here tonight. 6 January 1858 a few inches of snow fell last night. In the eve. I walked toward the Harb'our, & back. Saw a light in the Church, went in. Mr James Franigan (one of the Churchwardens) & one of his sons, were there. They had brought boards to make rough seats, & these Franigans were Scotch & zealous active Church people, R/R 1899 f. The Church has just been plastered. Miss G. came in while I was there. Franigan invited me out to his place. - Met Mr Wainright at Cannon's tonight. 7 Jan. 1858 Last night I dreamed that I was back in the

dear home at Killucan, with ma Chaire Mother, Richard & the girls,  
Oh, how I do long to be with them! Would that I could fly to my dear native  
land & visit the home of my early days! Friday 8 Jan 1858. Walked  
to Clinton. Called en passant, for a few minutes at Calloways. It  
was a wearisome walk, the snow being more than knee deep. The last  
3 miles in from the Cedar Swamp to Clinton. Had tea with Uncle &  
Aunt - then went to see John at his office. Saturday 9 January  
1858. Breakfasted very much. Passed exam. by Mr. Supl. of  
Education & wd "Interim" License for which I paid him a fee of \$1.00  
Left Clinton about 1 o' for Dayfield, taking the long road. (by Dr  
Cole's) - Got medicine from old Dr. Pepps (Bobbin Burns' nephew)  
his "Turkey Shooting". The birds were tied to a log 150 yards  
distant. Dark before I arrived at Dayfield. Major Hill & the  
of Clinton propose to come to Dayfield on 12<sup>th</sup> inst with materials for  
a picnic (indoors) & have invited Rev Mr Campbell, Ketchie, Whinnighy  
& W. G. from Kingsdown, near Dublin. He has been in Tasmania  
Sunday 10 Jan. 1858 Went to the Sunday School, held for the 1<sup>st</sup> time in the new  
Ch. Mr Rev. R Campbell preached an excellent sermon from Epist. of St James 4:13-17  
At 6 p.m. attended choir practice in the Ch. Stormy night. Monday 11 Jan. 1858 Had a  
pleasant w/ at Grainger's. Their home is back on the bank about a mile. G. is from Glasgow  
They showed me some large cakes of maple sugar & gave me a fine piece to take home  
G. told me of an adventure he had with a bear a few years ago. He was coming home  
thru the bush with his little son, & met the bear right on the path. Grainger made  
a noise & the bear walked off in a leisurely manner into the bush. He had one  
of his sons took a lantern & accompanied me thru the woods to the village. It  
was well they did for the night was dark, & the path was wet - with several pools  
of water caused by the melting snow. 12 Jan. 1858 Our friends from Clinton  
were to come over today, but failed to do so - perhaps an aft of the poor

steighing. Wainwright came on  
Wed. 13 Jan. 1858 up at Day  
Stormy lake! As I stood near  
home, of mother & Richard  
Edge of frozen snow ~~was~~  
ruins of a frame house, at  
at which school trustees  
has a pretty place near the  
bank, on the high bank,  
in, but I was homesick  
as that in the far-off  
paid Mr Campbell a visit  
lake. Stormy & snowing  
mouth of the river, I saw a bear  
came up the bank right  
quite close. There it had  
chuck. Sunday 17  
from Job. After dinner  
& read Monday 18 I  
was superseded in his power  
was made Reeve in place  
situation in this country.  
Sometimes see Thursday  
G.'s daughter, Kelly, came  
Campbell. Friday 22<sup>nd</sup> Jan  
Jan. 23 Jan. 1858. Capt. W.  
breakfast at Cannors, after a  
about 10 o' I went into the

Richard & the girls,  
 could fly to my dear mother  
 Friday 8 Jan 1858. Walked  
 to Calloways. It  
 is than knee deep the last  
 Had tea with Uncle &  
 Saturday 9 January  
 am. by train Supl. of  
 paid him a fee of \$100  
 the long road. (by Dr  
 Boblain Burns nephew)  
 it to a box 150 yards  
 field = Major Hill & the  
 with materials for  
 Campbell, Ritchie, Wainwright  
 been in Tasmania  
 for the 1<sup>st</sup> time in the new  
 Epistle of St James 4=13-17  
 Monday 11 Jan. 1858 Had a  
 a mile, J. is from Glasgow  
 me a fine piece to take home  
 as ago. He was coming home  
 on the path. Grains made  
 into the bush. He had one  
 the woods to the village, J.  
 was wet - with several pools  
 & Our friends from Clinton  
 up an ago of the poor

Neighing. Wainwright came in to meet them. I tried skating this evening  
 Wed. 13 Jan. 1858 Up at daylight took a walk thro' the Bush to the lakeside, Oh  
 Stormy lake! As I stood among the trees fringing your shore I thought of dear  
 home, of mother & Richard & of the walks I used to have with him. A rough  
 edge of frozen snow ~~was~~ ice bordered the lake. On the high bank were the  
 ruins of a frame house. At 10 of I went with Brunson to a meeting on the S.H.  
 at which school trustees were elected. Had a long walk in P.M. Dr Woods  
 has a pretty place near the lake. I came back by a romantic path through the  
 bush, on the high bank. Thought it wd be a delightful place to reside  
 in, but I was homesick & could think of no place so dear to me  
 as that in the far-off land where dear Mother, Richard & sisters were.  
 Paid Mr Campbell a visit. <sup>perhaps</sup> Sunday 16 Jan. 1858. Up at 7 went to the  
 lake Stormy & snowing. As I was walking along the high bank near the  
 mouth of the river, a beautiful doe running along the beach. Presently it  
 came up the bank right opposite to me. It did not see me until it was  
 quite close. Then it bounded down to the beach again & made off to the  
 bush. Sunday 17 Jan. 1858. Attended S. W. C.'s text was taken  
 from Job. After dinner I had a walk along the river. Then took  
 & read Monday 18 Jan 1858. At a Municipal Meeting Wellington Council  
 was superseded in his position as Township Clerk, ~~by~~ man named Roach,  
 was made Reeve in place of Dr Woods. It is not easy to hold a public  
 situation in this country. The oi πορροε are masters, & fickle ones they  
 sometimes are Thursday 21 Jan 1858 Miss Peckaberry (a niece of Council) &  
 J.'s daughter, Kitty, came home from somewhere. I paid a visit to the  
 Campbells. Friday 22<sup>nd</sup> Jan 1858. Had a ride on horseback in the evening  
 Sat. 23 Jan. 1858. Capt. Wilson of Clinton came to B last night. He had  
 breakfast at fannors, after which I went with him to the ~~factory~~ look at the pier.  
 About 10 of. I went into the Bush to where a boy named Robert was cutting

cordwood for Connor, then on to Wainwrights - found him sitting at a  
 small table in his very small loghouse, Poor fellow! The Lawrence Massacre  
 will be remembered with sorrow by him, his brother, ~~and~~ Lieut Wainwright  
 his brother's wife & his sister Miss Wainright, were slaughtered there by the  
 Sepoy mutineers, I helped to cut wood for the Ch. - & paid Miss Campbell  
 a visit, A man named Hall from Bruce County had dinner at Connor's  
 He was contractor for the building of the pier at the mouth of the river  
 Sunday 24 Jan. 1858. Had a walk along the Lake shore. Went to S.S. after 9 o'clock  
 McCampbell's text today was 97<sup>th</sup> Psalm 1<sup>st</sup> Verse, "The Lord is King; the castle  
 may be glad thereof" (Prayer book version) In the evg I went to the  
 rectory to tea, & came home with Miss C. & her sister Charlotte, & Esson also was  
 at tea at the rectory, Friday 5 Feb. 1858. Recd a letter from my brother John  
 with one enclosed from my dear Mother, and one from my ami J. Cook - My  
 dear brother Richard was fretting very much, Oh that I could see them again  
 John asked me to go to Clinton. I set off at 4 p.m. for the 10 mile walk.  
 I got a seat on a waggon part of the way, but it was quite dark  
 before I reached the cedar swamp, and then there were 3 miles of a wagh road  
 to go, I was almost snow-blind & constantly talking with my hands and  
 face in the snow, or driving my feet down thro' snow ice & mud,  
 I made the journey, however from B. to C. in 3 hours, arriving at my  
 Uncle's at 7 o'clock p.m. John came in soon afterwards & we sat talking until  
 11 o'clock. I went to Middaugh's hotel with him for the night,  
 Sat. 6<sup>th</sup> Feb. 1858 Up about 8 o'clock & came down with John to breakfast at Uncle's,  
 I cut up some of Uncle's cordwood for exercise avant dejeuner. It was a lovely  
 day, & I walked about the town with my Uncle, & met a good many friends, among others  
 Charlotte Whitehead. Recd. a present of a nice white shirt & some collars from <sup>of</sup> ~~some~~ <sup>of</sup> ~~some~~  
 Miss Darry, Sexagenia Sunday, 7 Feb. 1858. I had intended to return to Bayfield  
~~today~~ but Uncle & John persuaded me to remain over until today. John & I went to

Ch. with Uncle. His text was Gen  
 pass of pearl which had ma  
 bush with snow 6 inches  
 had tea with them. Left again  
 driving snow, Mon. 8 Feb.  
 Tuesday 9 Feb. 1858 Snowing  
 rectory at noon, & in the evg.  
 Emily Campbell. About 7 p.m.  
 Wed 10 Feb. 1858. Last night  
 Lake (Huron) is frozen &  
 I went over to Miss Camp  
 Chen with Mrs. Connor & her  
 Thursday 11 Feb. 1858 Very  
 was frozen deep & hard, as  
 heedless of the chilly wind.  
 In the evening I wrote  
 I had to melt the ink  
 Evg came to board at the  
 Campbell. The snow was  
 there. Mon. 15 Feb. 1858  
 & found him at Ritchie's  
 for N. was cold & sharp, &  
 to come with me to Goderich  
 to undertake the journey  
 I took the Indian road  
 was very cold, & nearly  
 My nose & face were be  
 I gave a seat in the

found him sitting at a  
at the Lawrence Massacre  
then, ~~but~~ Lieut Wainwright  
me slaughtered there by the  
Ch. - & paid Miss Campbell  
had dinner at Connor's  
the mouth of the river  
hours. Went to bed after 9 o'clock  
The Lord is King; the castle  
in the evg I went to the  
Charlotte, & Edson also was  
letter from my brother John  
from my ami J. Carl - My  
could see them again  
pm, for the 10 mile walk  
it was quite dark  
the 3 miles of a rough road  
talking with my hands and  
no snow ice & mud,  
3 hours, arriving at my  
we sat talking until  
for the night,  
to breakfast at Uncle's,  
dejeuner. It was a lovely  
d many friends, among <sup>5 things</sup>  
hitt & some collars from <sup>spend hands</sup>  
intended to return to Bayfield  
til today. John & I went to

173  
Ch. with Uncle. His text was Gen. 3-6. After a good dinner of roast turkey and  
pass of punch which Aunt made for me I set off on my journey thro' the wild  
hush with snow 6 inches deep. Near Stonehouse I went in to see the Baron's  
had tea with them. Left again at 7:30 pm & trotted in on foot to Bayfield agst the  
driving snow. Mon. 8 Feb. 1858. In the evg went skating on the river  
Tuesday 9 Feb. 1858 Snowing nearly all day. Mailed a letter to John. Dined at the  
Victory at noon & in the evg. had tea there. Played 2 games of Chess with Miss  
Emily Campbell. About 1/2 past 9 pm, returned to my boarding-house.  
Wed 10 Feb. 1858. Last night very cold - Water in my bed-room frozen, & the  
Lake (Huron) is frozen out more than a mile. In the evg. after tea  
I went over to Miss Campbell's for a short time. Had 2 games of  
Chess with Mrs. Gano's & beat her after a hard contest.  
Thursday 11 Feb. 1858 Very cold. Went to the mouth of the river after breakfast. It  
was frozen deep & hard, as was the lake also. Snow birds were flying about  
heedless of the chilly wind. How warm their blood must be! Happy birds!  
In the evening I wrote to my dear Mother & a note to Dilly. Before writing  
I had to melt the ink. Sat. 13 Feb. 1858. Dined at the Victory & in the  
Evg came to board there. Sunday 14 Feb. 1858 Went to S. S. with Mrs  
Campbell. The snow was deep. In the afternoon the Misses C. were  
there. Mon. 15 Feb. 1858 In P.M. I went in quest of Mitchie (the pony)  
& found him at Ditchie's. Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup> 1858 Very wild weather, the wind  
fr N. was cold & sharp, & driving snow before it. Mrs C. intended  
to come with me to Goderich, but, as the storm didn't moderate I had  
to undertake the journey alone and indeed it was a fearful drive  
I took the Indian pony "Mitchie" & the sleigh & set off about 3 o'clock,  
was very cold, & nearly frozen before I got to the end of my journey.  
My nose & face were beginning to freeze, when, warned by a man to whom  
I gave a seat in the cutter, I rubbed the affected parts with snow,

I left the pony at Sonagh's & went to stay the night at 'Sheets' the sat up till 1 o'c working out some Algebraic problems; as I was preparing for an exam. by the Board of Instruction.

Wed. 17 Feb. 1858 Up at 7<sup>1/2</sup> past 7. Looked over Euclid along with Bond Lawrason. Called on Rev E. Elwood. Met C. Broome in the street At 10 o'c went to the Court Hs. There were several school-teachers up for exam. - Judge Cooper, Mr Frazer (Post Minister) & Dr Watson formed the Board also Ritchie (the Clerk) & Cairnie & Sloane the Superintendent. On presenting my "Petition" from G.H.S. I was told that I shd get the certificate without exam. - quite right, I should, Comby as I have from dear old "Olma Makie". Trinity College, Dublin, Ritchie promised to bring down my certificate to Bayfield. I dined at Hoies with Char Moore & others - drove back to B. in the evening

Thursday 18 Feb. 1858 Recd some magazines from my dear little friend Jane Sawdell (or perhaps from Margaret) Friday 19 Feb. 1858 After tea I took a short walk up the Goderich road to meet Chas. Moore, one of the Central School Teachers at Goderich, but he did not come. Had some skating

Sat. 20 Feb. 1858. Chas Moore arrived today. He came to the school house, & when the young "seekers after knowledge" were dismissed we went down to the lake & I had some good skating. Sunday 1<sup>st</sup> in Kent 21 Feb. 1858 Chas Moore came with me & Mrs Campbell to the S.S. - Exton & Miss Campbell were not there. They went to Goderich yesterday. A snow storm came on at 11 o'c & prevented Mr Campbell from holding service. C. Moore returned to Goderich. I walked 4 or 5 miles with him

Sunday 25 Feb. 1858 Went to S.S. & Ch. service Mr Campbell's text was Mat 10=38 "The just shall live by faith." Nearly every day last week I was skating on Lake Huron, sometimes in the morning, sometimes by moonlight. On Friday evg. I skated out about 3 miles with

John McCarson & I with herrings. On Sat took a boat with not a bit of ice in the ice. Two men went back. I so I did not go. I was out the week before last. When we came home, she had been above her home. He is a long time out in the old lady and his school. He drove home about to come in like a lion. wind was high. I snow. Wrote part of a letter has gone to bed. Mrs C the heart. She is scribbling away at wild & cold morning & Miss Connor & Miss Fairclough & got some branches & for down through the ice. Recd Robinson, & some lines of, make a copy of them here

Thou art growing old, my  
Spil & prof have been  
They've blanched thy  
And better than



the night at Sheets' algebra problems; as I was instructed

over Euclid along with Mr C. Moore in the Street School-teachers up to (Miss) + Dr Watson found Sloane the Superintendent. I was told that I should, Comby City College, Dublin, Ritchie's field, I dined at No. 12

The evening my dear little friend lay 19 Feb. 1858 After tea I Moore, one of the Central some skating came to the school house, & we went down to the in Kent 21 Feb. 1858. Chas. Essoy + Miss Campbell were out storm came on at 11 o'clock. C. Moore returned to him

Miss Campbell's text was that every day last week I the morning, sometimes about 3 miles with

John W. Marson + Tho Mitchell, and I laid 3 hooks, baited with herrings. On Sat. I was out pretty early, took up the hooks with not a fish appending. A split had taken place in the ice. Two men with warning voice hailed me to come back. I so I did pretty well. Yet none too soon for while I was out the crack had widened from about 3 inches to 3 feet. When we returned from the we found that Emily had come home. She had been on a visit to Miss Evans, Henry Evans above her home. He is an Englishman, about 40 years of age (or near it) a long time out in this country. He lives with his mother (a very old lady) and his sister at a pretty place on the Mattond River. He drove home about 8 pm Monday 1<sup>st</sup> March 1858. March 2<sup>nd</sup> this to come in like a lion and go out like a lamb. This morning the wind was high. Snow falling, Very cold. In the wof colder, wrote part of a letter to J. Carl. It is now 10 PM. Mr Campbell has gone to bed. Mrs C. + I are sitting before the large fire on the hearth. She is reading the Illus. London News, + I am scribbling away at my "Annals". Tuesday 2<sup>nd</sup> March 1858 Wild + cold morning + snow drifting. Temperature 14° above zero. Mr Connor + Miss Parkes were out at the victory today. After tea I went to the lake shore + got some branches of fir for my fishing hooks (to mark the place where they are let down through the ice. Read on the "Echo" part of a memoir of the Rev<sup>d</sup> Thomas Robinson, & some lines of poetry so congenial to my feelings that I must make a copy of them here

To My Mother

Thou art growing old, my Mother,  
Trib + grief have been thy lot;  
Thy're blanched thy sunny hair, Mother  
And bitter things have taught

Thou hast loved through all, Mother,  
 With affection fond & deep  
 And heard the tender God had given  
 To nourish, care and keep.

Thou hast watched my couch, my Mother  
 With affection, fond and deep  
 When hurried my aching head  
 And gently cooled my fevered brow  
 When tossing on my bed.

Thou hast taught my feet, my Mother  
 To glide along the way  
 And led my mind to seek, Mother,  
 My heavenly guide & stay.

May thy old age be bright, Mother  
 With love & comfort to crown  
 May Jesus be thy prop, Mother  
 When e'er thy joys have flown

Thou mayst thou shine above, Mother  
 With all the Heavenly Host  
 And, with the ransomed, sing of His  
 Son all in all, our boast

In the Ecclesiastical Gazette for Feb. I read of the Ordination by the Lord  
 Bishop of Toronto, on Monday 25<sup>th</sup> January of my College Classmate Wm. Kenny

Stewart, D.D., Senior Moderator  
 Curate for Guilford & P.

3 March 1858 Very cold  
 the snow, and the ice be-  
 ing, I'm afraid I shall  
 paper which I wrapped  
 to it before I got out to the

4 March 1858. Cold  
 Mr. Gambell & I drove to the  
 farm. Reached John  
 for an hour or so, &  
 saw & Mrs. N. is, I had

my nice young woman,  
 We were very cold by  
 got to the fire. Mrs.

C. Moore's invitation to go  
 the temperature was 10°  
 came with me to the  
 lunch with Chas. Moore  
 cork of whiskey for Mr.

Clinton, I dined at  
 of his Father, (now 78,  
 "Lizard's Vineyard". Mr.  
 Sunday 7 March 1858. Mr.

sudden death last week of  
 Heflet & some of his children  
 the Pastor Min, also having  
 been in the "Grined".

Stewart, D.D., Senior Moderator L.C.D. He is appointed Assistant  
Curate for Guelpit & parts adjacent,

3 March 1858 Very cold. Lake frozen for a long distance out from  
the shore, and the ice being thick it was not easy to cut it with the  
axe. I'm afraid I shall have no luck with my fishing, for the brown  
paper which I wrapped round the bait (a herring) was frozen tight  
to it before I got out to the fishing ground,

4 March 1858. Cold wind still blowing. Friday 5 March 1858  
Wolcampbell & I drove to Federick this eve with "Mitchee", the Indian  
pony. Reached John Haldanes about 10.30. We had stopped  
for an hour or so, en passant, at Naftels. He is a Guernsey  
man & Mrs N. is, I believe a niece of Mrs Campbell. She is a  
very nice young woman, and has a large family of five children

We were very cold by the time we reached their house, & were glad to  
sit by the fire. Mrs C. stopped at her brother's house, & I accepted  
C. Moore's invitation to go to his boarding-house (Hosie's). At 11 pm  
the temperature was 10° below zero. Sat. 6 March 1858 (Chas Moore  
came with me to Haldanes' Remained there till noon, but had  
lunch with Chas Moore - Drove to Montfermeux, on the Hunon road for a  
cask of whiskey for Mr C. - C. Moore went from there to his brother's, near  
Clenton.

I dined at John Haldanes & was much interested by the conversation  
of his Father, (now 78 years old) He comes from Edinburgh. He lent me  
"Lizards Nimrod". Wolcampbell & I got back to Bayfield by the post 8 o'clock  
Sunday 7 March, 1858. Mr C. preached a funeral sermon, in consequence of the  
sudden death last week on the Fother line of a young woman, (W. Black). Mr  
Naftel & some of his children were at Ch., & had dinner at the Rectory. Mr Field  
the Pastor Min., also arrived fr. Federick - Dr. Lizards drove him down. Lizards  
was in the "Grimes". In pm I had a long walk by the lake, but 2 fellows

comp. in with a large boat. Monday 8<sup>th</sup> March Up at 7 went to the lake for my  
 hooks. In Ev. I drove Mr Campbell to see Mrs Stephenson of the John Line,  
 mother of the young woman who died suddenly last week. Mr Colton came  
 from Godrich this morning & brought Mr Campbell a small keg of oysters. He  
 had dock from St Hamilton. 9<sup>th</sup> March Not very cold Thermom<sup>er</sup> 28° at 9 am  
 After tea had a good walk on the ice. Went to Connor's then to say goodbye to  
 the Connors & Miss Tarkaherry. They are off tonight for Brockville, and  
 St Woods there. He invited me to his place. Wed 10 March 1858 Some rain  
 fell last night. The roads muddy today. In the Ev. I drove Mr & Mrs C. down  
 the Sable Line to Wainright's log house (which we have named Sable Hall,  
 I asked him to spend the ev. they were at oysters. After tea Essoon & the  
 2 eldest Miss Campbell came down & I think the Miss C's had a separate house  
 of their own in the village. La Poudre school there at that time. <sup>1858</sup>  
 For 1<sup>st</sup> time this yr. we had thunder. Wainright went away about 12=30  
 Thursday 11 March 1858. Mud, mud throughout the day. Mr Haachy came in  
 for a few minutes at tea time. Thermom<sup>er</sup> today 38°. Wainright told us last  
 night that he saw it down to 40° below zero twice at St Joseph's island  
 (which is in N.W. part of Lake Huron) Friday 12 March Had a long walk  
 before breakfast. Temperature 44° today. In Ev. Skated down the  
 lake nearly as far as St Woods' place. Came back thro' the bushes, along  
 the lake edge. Finished a letter to Mrs Ann Gemmy Esq. Dept. for Off.  
 Sat. 13 March 1858. Up at 7 had a walk before breakfast. In pm went skating  
 but the ice is becoming honey combed or blistered. Went to Mrs Haachy's  
 & coaxed her over to have tea & oysters & a jovial talk & talk. Sent to  
 cheer up Mr Campbell. Temperature in morning 22°. <sup>mist</sup>  
 Sunday 14 March 1858 Mr C. preached an excellent sermon. In <sup>mist</sup>  
 A horse boy came up from the river & the lake. Monday 15 March 1858  
 Rain rain. Before breakfast I went to the post office & rec'd a letter from

my dear Mother dated  
 of making contents of private  
 not, as I removed it  
 they (at home) had read a  
 Mother was unwell. &  
 I wrote to my brother  
 of Bible Society & Consec  
 I pray that I may  
 the spread of the gospel  
 took a short walk in  
 In PM I stood for  
 Dayfield river watching  
 - sat. After ten five  
 17<sup>th</sup> March 1858. St. Pat  
 & among strangers -  
 gave up paper found  
 soon. Thursday  
 down to Campbell's  
 Friday 19 March 1858  
 pony (Hitchie) to Cle  
 miles. then by the  
 part 10 when I arrived  
 1858 At 7<sup>th</sup> part 7<sup>th</sup> of  
 shaving & hair cutting  
 the post office. <sup>mist</sup>  
 at Major Hill's for

my dear Mother dated 15<sup>th</sup> <sup>Feb</sup> last (unfortunately I was in the habit  
 of putting contents of private letters in "Dolly's" short hand" which I can't read  
 now, so I removed it from my brain by a solution of phonography  
 they (at home) had rec'd a letter from Kathleen first saying that <sup>BR 1859</sup> her  
 Mother was unwell. She was then at Rio de Janeiro & In the eve  
 I wrote to my brother Richard, and afterwards went to meeting  
 of Bible Society & consented to act as Secretary & Treasurer for it.  
 I pray that I may do the duty well & be efficient in promoting  
 the spread of the Gospel. Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup> March 1858 Morning wet  
 took a short walk in the rain - felt rather depressed in spirit.  
 In PM I stood for an hour or so on the bridge over the  
 Dayfield river, watching the ice come down. Saw a musk  
 - rat. After tea finished letter to my brother Richard, Wednesday  
17<sup>th</sup> March 1858, St. Patrick's Day - Am far from my native land  
 & among strangers - Fine day, Saw some pigeons (the  
 fancy pigeons) found signs we shall have pigeon shooting  
 soon. Thursday 18<sup>th</sup> March. Met Wainright & coasted him  
 down to Campbell's. More pigeons flying - Fine in light.  
Friday 19<sup>th</sup> March 1858. After tea (about 6 o'cl) I set off riding the  
 pony (hitched) to Clinton. Took the John's old load for about 6  
 miles then by the "cut" road, 6 miles to the Huron road. Half  
 past 10 when I arrived at Middleton's hotel, Sat. 20<sup>th</sup> March  
1858 At 7<sup>1/2</sup> past 7 o'cl went to Uncle's house, he & Aunt were well, Uncle  
 showing & Aunt boasting about the dejeuner. After, Uncle & I went to  
 the post office. My brother John is out with Charlie Hill  
 at Major Hill's farm in Colborne, Sunday 21<sup>st</sup> March  
1858

I went to the lake for my  
 Stephenson of the John's Line  
 last week. Mr Cotton came  
 a small keg of oysters. & a  
 cold thermometer 28° at 9 o'clock  
 morning, then to say goodbye &  
 tonight for Dr. Kill's, Met  
 Wed 10<sup>th</sup> Mch. 1858 Some rain  
 I drove Mr & Mrs G. down  
 have named Sable Hall,  
 Miss. After tea Esoson with  
 Miss G. had a separate room  
 here at that time. <sup>Apr 1858</sup>  
 I went away about 12-30  
 Mrs Haasby came in  
 Wainright told us last  
 time at St Joseph's island  
 12 March had a long walk  
 in the snow, skated down the  
 bank thro' the bushes, along  
 in Gemmy's Cove. Drove for 1/2  
 past. In PM went skating  
 d. Went to Mrs Haasby's  
 trial table & table. Sent to  
 morning 22°. <sup>Miss</sup>  
 callent tomorrow. PM <sup>Miss</sup>  
Monday 15<sup>th</sup> March 1858  
 After I rec'd a letter from

Went to morning service at 11 o'clock. Jarvis, who officiates the Organ was not there. Yest. I paid a visit to Mrs Hill (the Major's wife) The girls were all well. - After dinner today I rode back to Bayfield - Had tea at Naflet's. What an interesting family! 9 fine children. + Mrs N. a young, handsome + happy looking woman. Mr N. comes from Guernsey, He told me that when he was a young man, he went a voyage to Western Australia and Ceylon. - I arrived at the Rectory by 9 o'clock. A Mr Smith, a wheat-buyer, and his wife had come to lodge at Mr Campbell's. Smith is a stout Yorkshireman, with one arm. His wife is an intelligent, but prickly lady, just come from a visit to N. York, Monday 22<sup>nd</sup> March 1858. In the Ev. took to dear Mother, Tuesday 23<sup>rd</sup> March 1858. Posted letter to Mother. In Ev. walked to Frangier's. Took a drink of maple sap, fresh from the tree, they have about 300 trees tapped. Tuesday 30 March 1858 Yest. ev. I took tea at Frangier's + had another drink of maple juice. Tasted it in every stage from the hough to the Cask. - Was very unwell this morning. A Haathie went for Dr Woods. Mrs C. very kind. Good Friday 2<sup>nd</sup> April 1858 Went to Ch. Mr Campbell preached

Here Ends this Diary  
The nest is lost. \*  
RJR 1899  
RJR  
2 March 1899

found + commenced. Extracts at page 197 of this book  
RJR

At page 158 I stated that the  
in detail, + so filled with shells,  
epitome of its contents.

4 June 1857. Remained all day  
to see a Mineral Spring, but was  
+ he was so severely injured  
5 June. W. Canoll + I walked in  
the Wallace where the Great  
tea after which, despite the  
we went on then we  
the voyage that I went upon  
+ stockings nicely washed, +  
anything for me they did  
+ then, I suppose a  
Irish heart, they were  
before I did leave I had  
- Orchard. 7<sup>th</sup> June (See  
down as the Waddington  
Mon. 8 June, Mat has  
deserves it. He walked  
follow. 9 June 1857  
me for only 6. across  
river. A Caval ran  
I came by G. T. R. to  
who was somewhere  
by Steamboat to Iowa  
about the town, but  
look at his body.

also officiates the Organ  
Mrs Hill (the Major's  
luncheon today I rode back  
an interesting family.  
I was happy looking  
I told me that when he  
West<sup>n</sup> Australia and  
9 of pm. At Mr Smith's  
lodge at Mr Campbell's  
arm. His wife is an  
visit to N. York,  
at Mr. Mear, Tuesday 23<sup>rd</sup>  
at to Fraingis. Jack &  
have about 300 bees  
talk tea at Fraingis & had  
every stage from the  
morning. At Haakle  
Friday 2<sup>nd</sup> April 1858

Diary  
at  
RJR 1899

starts at page 197 of this book  
RJR

At page 158 I stated that the 12 vol of diaries was lost. I have found it. It is so minute  
in detail, & so filled with oddities, that I have forgotten, that I must give <sup>only</sup> a mere  
epitome of its contents. RJR. X-pm 6 Dec. 1900

12 Vol. 1857

4 June 1857. Remained all day at Gungah. Fitzgould was to have driven us some 5 or 6 miles  
to see a Mineral Spring, but as he was putting his horses to a buggy one of them kicked him  
& he was so severely injured that he had to go to bed.  
5 June. Mr. Canoll & I walked in ~~to~~ to Wallara. His Uncle P.C. We called en passant at  
the Wallara where the quaint little looking daughter made a hot cake & prepared  
tea after which, despite their pressing invitation to wait till the rain was over  
we went on our way. 6 June 1857. We (that is my faithful lamp  
de voyage Nat & I) went again to Mrs Gungah. That good woman had our shirt  
& stockings nicely washed. It is wonderful how easily these people were to do  
anything for me. They seemed to have a deep love & respect for my father  
& mother, to suppose a share of same for myself, but they had all warm  
Irish hearts. They would hardly let me leave the country, & at all times  
before I did leave I had to visit nearly every Irish family in the neigh-  
borhood. 7<sup>th</sup> June (Sunday) Returned to Mr Canoll & in pm. his son John  
drove us ~~to~~ <sup>part of way to</sup> Waddington - Grogg coaching tonight  
Mon. 8 June. Nat has got employment on Sydney island & 11<sup>th</sup> board. He  
deserves it. He worked well for us in Kalbar, He is a fine, shuffling  
fellow. 9 June 1857 Said good bye to Wit, a French Canadian farmer  
me for only 6<sup>th</sup> across the St. Lawrence to the Canadian side of the  
river. He lived some close to the river. I walked by it to Wallambung.  
I came by G. T. R. to Kingston. Expected letters here from my brother John  
who was somewhere in the West, in Out-ais. Got none. Decided to go  
by Steamboat to Toronto. It will be a cheap. While waiting for it I walked  
about the town. Dr. C. Bishop was dead, & people going in crowds to  
look at his body. About 9 pm in board Steamboat & off for Toronto

he did not go direct, but crossed to the South side of the Lake - put into Lakes  
 Harb. during the night - touched at Oswego early next morning. I went ashore  
 County seemed pretty - touched also at mouth of Genesee river next - not  
 far from Rochester I went ashore there also for a few minutes - then on toward  
 Niagara, & then learning that the boat had to go on to Lewiston, I decided to  
 leave her - took the 11 pm train to Suspension Bridge. While I was at Niagara  
 Valley waiting for the train I strolled about it, went into the little church & the  
 Cemetery. Near by is the British Fort George. On the American side is Fort Erie  
 left Niagara about 8.30 pm but owing to some delay, did not arrive at  
 Suspension Bridge until nearly midnight, too late for me to go West, as I intended  
 by the 11 pm train. Thursday 11 June, Up at 5 of walked thru heavy rain  
 about 2 miles to have a look at the Wonderful Falls, (I have no space to say  
 all I write about this wonderful place) The road was close to the precipitous bank  
 of the river, not far from the Falls there is a winding way by which I walked down  
 to the edge of the river, & then ~~rolled~~ <sup>rolled</sup> my feet washed my face in its troubled waters  
 I was quite alone standing here in front of the mighty Cataract. It was early & none  
 were out to admire its beauty & grandeur. The weather indeed was unpropitious, the  
 only person I met there was a feeble, emaciated old man who was anxious to know  
 about for water-cress, or some herb curative. Was compelled to hurry back to  
 Railway Sta. barely caught 7.30 am train & had no time for breakfast - but  
 somehow I did not care for breakfast, or the wet clothes, or the chill that came  
 over me, I was so pleased at having seen "the Falls". Reached Hamilton  
 about 9 or 10 AM. Beautiful Country about Hamilton - At Paris, Ont. I left  
 the G. W. R. R. had to wait till 7.30 pm for train by B. & L. H. Rwy  
 to Stratford - Weather had cleared up. I got something to eat -  
 Walked about until I was dry. Had a bath in the river - (My 1st  
 on this American Continent) Saw a flower (also the 1") the superior  
 Very late when I arrived at Stratford. For more see page  
 158

Sat. June 27<sup>th</sup> 1857. I  
 to join a party going off to  
 Leuchers, of hard boiled egg  
 in a bird waffer 8's w  
 in all this solemn parade  
 at a roadside hotel, and  
 heavy boat which led right into  
 could not even hear their  
 something in one direction  
 I met them - I found  
 had been at the M.  
 Mr Fair, Fish, the driver  
 challenged me to a swim  
 in our caps & forming a  
 brought home 18 pigeons. It  
 on face & hands

Sunday 28 June 1857.  
 who is ill attended Evf  
 picnic in which he  
 Wed 1 July 1857 Rain,  
 to the expected comet, &  
 The newspapers have  
 being herself with a  
 which she expected to  
 & the Earth. Last week  
 formia (it is reported)  
 Mexicans, July 2<sup>nd</sup>  
 great pain. On the 26



side of the lake. put into bed  
 morning. I went ashore  
 of Genesee river next - but  
 low winds - then on toward  
 on to Lewisville, I decided to  
 bridge, While I was at this point  
 into the little church within  
 the American side is Fort Erie  
 delay, did not arrive at  
 for me to go West, as I intended  
 I walked thru heavy rain  
 (I have no space to say  
 close to the precipitous bank  
 by which I walked down  
 my face in its troubled waters  
 tarant, It was early & none  
 deed was unpropitious. The  
 who was anxious to have  
 compelled to hurry back to  
 time for breakfast - but  
 clothes on the cliff that came  
 Falls, Reached Hamilton  
 then - At Paris St. I left  
 train by B & L. H. Rwy  
 I got something to eat -  
 the in the river - (May 1<sup>st</sup>  
 also the 1<sup>st</sup>) to supper  
 for more see page  
 158

Sat. June 27<sup>th</sup> 1857. A Mr Shadman came to my Uncle's house to invite me to  
 to join a party going off to shoot pigeons. My Aunt supplied me with a good  
 lunch, of hard boiled eggs, cold meat &c. A party of 9 men mustered, & went off  
 in a hired wagon 8 1/2 miles into the country, where the great old woods are still  
 in all their Salomon grandeur. Having crossed the Maitland river we left the vehicle  
 at a roadside hotel, and then with our bags on our shoulders we set off by a  
<sup>rough</sup> road which led right into the bush. I wandered so far from the party that I  
 could not even hear their guns. I was lost in the forest, but as I walked  
 sometimes in one direction, sometimes in another knocking down pigeons whenever  
 I met them. Found my way back somehow. About 3 or 4 pm we  
 had tea &c at the Maitland Hotel - on our way home, 4 of us, (named  
 Mr Fair, Irish, the Driver & I) had a swim in the Maitland, Irish  
 challenged me to a swimming race, I beat him easily, with feathers  
 in our caps & firing a salute we re-entered the village of Clinton. I  
 brought home 18 pigeons. It was a very warm day. I was much bitten by mosquitoes  
 on face & hands

Sunday 28 June 1857. Taught in the Sunday school. Visited young Banny  
 who is ill - attended Evng service. 29 June 57. Uncle has a good vegetable  
 garden in which he likes to work now & then, & so do I.

Wed 1 July 1857 Rain, stormy weather. Many people eschew this weather  
 to the expected Comet. Some nervous persons are dreading its approach.  
 The newspapers have some strange stories. It is reported that a woman  
 hung herself with a clothes line, in order to avoid the conflagration  
 which she expected to result from the collision between the Comet  
 & the Earth. Last week a tornado passed over Oswego. In Lower Cali-  
 fornia (it is reported) 80 odd American Filibusters were shot by  
 Mexicans. July 2<sup>nd</sup> Visited young Banny who has broken his jaw  
 just pain. On the 26<sup>th</sup> met at Cap Range 12 miles from Quebec the

Stm<sup>l</sup> Montreal was destroyed by fire & upwards of 200 lives lost, many of the passengers had but recently arrived from Glasgow in the Ship "John McHenry" Friday 4<sup>th</sup> July. Young Bamy died about 2 or 3 of this morning. Sunday 5 July 1857 I assisted Dr Moore in making a post mortem exam<sup>n</sup> of his arm. At 11 AM I went to Ch. We had at the Service a Major Hall (a new arrival) & 3 of his daughters they came from England. Mon 6 July 1857. Dr Moore came for me to assist him in the dissection of poor Bamy's arm. It was taken about a year ago & was probably set badly. The funeral took place in the afternoon. Afterward's Uncle & I took a walk on the Shalford Road & paid a visit to a man named Brown, Ld. as we met the hills in the street. The son told me was in the Black Sea, in the "Transport Service" during the Crimean War. Recd a letter from my brother John, from Preston, near Galt. It was dated 11 June, but somehow was delayed about 3 weeks in Kingston (to which I suppose it was mis sent)

As it was not mis sent, He sent it to that place, but too late for me to get it there. He gave me a letter of introduction to James McPherson Esq Agent of Crown Lands at Kingston. Tuesday 7 July, wrote to John & sent a paper to my brother Richard. Uncle went by stage to London. I had a swim in the Dayfield river Wed 8 July 1857. Mailed a letter to my sister Sally. Had a swim in the river, found water Madrenes. They are small, but sweet. Thursday 9 July. Along with a boy named Willie Wilson (son of Capt Wilson) I had another swim in the Dayfield river. In the woods we often hear a loud knocking on the trees, I c<sup>d</sup> not, for a long time of for it, but today I found that was made by Woodpeckers, a bird with a beautiful scarlet head. Saturday 11 July 1857 My Uncle returned from London. The Rev. Dr Croym<sup>r</sup> is Bishop's Elect for this new Diocese of Huron. He had a Majority of two Clerical & 13 lay votes. Sunday 12 July. Up at 5 o'cl & had a swim. The Orangemen came to Church. Monday 21 July 1857 Recd a letter from my brother John, (from Galt). In the afternoon I borrowed a gun from Sherman & went with my Uncle to the woods, but vain

above <sup>him</sup> ~~to~~ back. I went & longed to an Irishman named persuaded me to stay for of one eye, named John. But he came a mile or village. He told me Thursday 22<sup>nd</sup> July 1857 post office. It contained a letter from my mother & Richard. Vain as perhaps I had said a few words I have seen. Sunday 29<sup>th</sup> July 1857 Recd 1<sup>st</sup> Service in our excellent Sermon from Dr. went pigeon shooting with a couple of miles to call a fruit garden. Went for daughter, saw back & Dr Deff, a nephew. He has 3 d<sup>rs</sup> & a about 60 yrs of age, & much-chirped feathers. Has been in Canada Aug 3<sup>rd</sup>. 1857 I went out to look for we saw one of the a foot in diameter

leave <sup>him</sup> back, I went on, got lost in the Bush, came to a small house be-  
-longing to an Irishman named Butler, Mrs B gave me a drink of milk, they  
persuaded me to stay for supper. There was an old Scotchman there blind  
of one eye, named Gordon, He came from Sutherlandshire. After supper  
Butler came a mile or so thro' the woods, until I could see the lights in the  
village. He told me that a few days ago he saw some deer

Thursday 22<sup>nd</sup> July 1857. Uncle St. there was a registered letter for me at the  
Post Office. It contained my degree testimonium from D.C.D., I also was  
delighted by letters from my very dear Mother & from Lilly & Richard. Wrote of  
one to Mother & Richard. I saw a thunder storm & such a down-pour of  
rain as perhaps I had never before seen. Friday 24 July. Wrote to John

Said a green snake today, about 18 inches long. It is the 1<sup>st</sup> snake  
I have seen. Sunday 26 July 1857 7<sup>th</sup> Sunday after Trinity. Had  
our 1<sup>st</sup> service in our new frame church. My Uncle preached an ex-  
cellent sermon from St. John 14-2, "In my Father's house &c" July 29<sup>th</sup>  
went pigeon shooting with Charlie Hill. In P.M. Uncle & I walked out a  
couple of miles to call on Dr. Cole. He is a Dublin man & has a fine  
fruit-garden. Went 1/2 a mile further on to visit Mrs Mountcastle - her  
daughter. Saw dark & one widely. Back again Dr. Cole = met there a  
Dr. Begg, a nephew of the Scotchman's "Idol". Bobby Burns, Dr.  
Cole has 3 d. & a son (12 or 13 yrs old). Dr. Begg appeared to be  
about 60 yrs of age, is middling tall, has a good high forehead  
& nicely-chiseled features. His mother was sister of the poet & he (Dr B)  
has been in Canada about 21 years.

Aug 3<sup>rd</sup>. 1857 At one P.M. I got up & called my Uncle, we  
went out to look for the Comet. It did not however appear, but  
we saw one of the Planets, apparently the size of a plate, or  
a foot in diameter. 10 August 1857. Uncle gave me a watch

which he had got Priddlemore the Watchmaker to repair. It used to belong to my grandfather Kerr (my mother's father) of Consett. (Note 6 Dec 1900 I do not recollect what became of this watch afterwards - Altho' it was but of silver I prized it very much) 14 Aug 1857 Rec'd a letter from Lily, Uncle, Little Ellen & Annie & paid a few visits. Uncle gave me a letter which he rec'd yesterday enclosed with one to himself. Saturday 15 Aug. Wrote to my father & John

In this little village are a great many religious sects, beside the Church of England. There are Presbyterians, Methodists, Bible Christians, Christian Brethren

Sunday 16 Aug 1857 My Uncle & I, and Mr Bodsworth drove to Foderick (12 miles). Part of the road was hilly. Put up at Dutton White's hotel, which is in the circle (or square) & went to the church where we met the Rector, Rev. E. S. Ellwood in his Sunday school, a Labour of Love, in which he seems to be very successful. The attendance was large



At the morning service my Uncle read prayers Ellwood preached. After church I went to the Rectory. Bodsworth & I walked about the town, a good many houses seem to be going to decay, to the supreme delight of D., who on every occasion exults on the more favourable situation of the prosperous City of Chester. The banks of the Mersey are very high at its embouchure & on the North side are the lofty woods, part of the original forest - where in a small clearing stands Salt probably five fathoms. The lake there is also high & steep down to the water's edge. I gazed with delight on this mighty lake, whose waves have been for 10000 & 9 years beating on a lonely shore. There were a few small vessels in the harbour, & one out some distance on the lake. I went down to the beach & gathered a few pebbles, & had dinner at the hotel. A good many part-gladys were at table & the fare very good, plenty of roast beef, mutton, lamb, peas, new potatoes &c. After our walk

I went to the Rectory for tea. The Rectory is a pretty little, hearty looking man, married 9 years. His wife is a poor girl. The eldest son is At the Evg Service my Uncle there was heavy rain & we went to the hotel. I've got such a headache. We met a party to be well acquainted, but Cooper & Col. Prince's son had to go to Newton for Uncle ordered a good lunch. Trave. old man.

Tuesday 18 Aug Had a letter called & took me to tea at Gloucester. 20 Aug. To tea, Ramsay, Mr. Owen, Mr. Linedu & Miss Dinsley & Tom Rance. Mr Sam Rance to have a picnic or to Ch. of Eng Sunday School. Mrs Hill, Mrs Owen, a Committee on prep. Friday 21 Aug. 1857 Altho' I kept up my studies, but in a & saw lovely green fields, walking & walking in Keelogue Foderick road. Studied &

to appear, It used to belong  
 to - (Note 6 Dec 1900  
 - Altho it was but of  
 a letter from Lily, Uncle Little  
 letter which he rec'd yesterday  
 Note to my brother John  
 says, beside the Church of  
 Christians, Christian Brethren  
 Mr Godsworth have to  
 Lily, Put up at Sutton  
 the Church where we met the  
 of love, in which he seems to

to Clinton

wood planted. After lunch  
 a good many houses seem  
 an every scenario especially  
 of Clinton. The banks of the  
 to North side are the lofty  
 all clearing stands fall partly  
 to the water's edge I found  
 me been for 10000 of young  
 shells in the harbor, & one out  
 gathered a few pebbles, & I  
 his were at table & the fare  
 w potatoes & after our walk

I went to the Rectory for tea, but my Uncle Remond with Godsworth  
 The Rectory is a pretty little place, shaded by trees. The Rector is a fine  
 hearty looking man, inclined to be stout, he has been in this County about  
 9 years. His wife is a pale, handsome woman, Miss E. an interesting young  
 girl. The eldest son is rather tall & delicate, (about 20 yrs of age)  
 At the Evg Service my Uncle preached. When we came out of the Church  
 there was heavy rain, and the night was dark. We at last see our way  
 to the hotel, & we got such a wetting that we decided to remain the night in  
 Jabezville. We met a good many people today with whom my Uncle seemed  
 to be well acquainted, but I can only remember the names of two, Judge  
 Cooper & Col. Pierce's son from Sandwich. Sutton's hotel so full, we  
 had to go to Newton's for our beds, and as we were badly drenched  
 Uncle ordered a good tumbler of hot punch to keep the life in us  
 Have old man. Monday 17 Aug. We returned to Clinton  
 Tuesday 18 Aug had a walk thro' the woods. In evg. 2 young ladies  
 called to ask me to tea. They were Annie & Kate Dary. Uncle came  
 afterwards. 20 Aug. Uncle had a party of his Sunday School teachers to  
 tea, namely Mrs Bowen, Miss Dary, Miss Annie Dary, Miss Kate Dary, Miss  
 Lincoln & Miss Dinsley. Later came Mrs Dinsley, Major & Mrs Hill, Mr  
 Tom Rance, Mr Sam Rance. I was voted Hon Secretary, & it was decided  
 to have a Picnic or tea party of some kind for the children attending the  
 Ch. of Eng Sunday School on the 29<sup>th</sup> inst. J.C. & C.  
 Mrs Hill, Mrs Bowen, Mrs J. Rance & Mrs Dinsley were appointed  
 a Committee on preparations, & my Uncle as a collector of funds.  
 Friday 21 Aug. 1857. Altho there is much to attract me in this new country, I still  
 keep up my studies, but in a desultory way. Was very home sick this morning & thought of our  
 own lovely green fields, wishing that I were again with my dear brother Richard Poy  
 & walking in Keelogue or Keadstown or Woodview. Took a short walk up the  
 Godwin road. Studied Burnet on 3 of which 'The Museum Cetera History

Sat. 22 August 1857. Sick in head & stomach, homesick too. Perhaps this feeling tends to make me dislike my present surroundings. I never was so far from home before & so far from dear Mother. Oh I do wish that I could walk down the Rattine road & find them all comfortably seated round the breakfast-table. Ah! such a picture of happiness for me seems too good to be realized. This truly is a world of trial, sorrows & joys are mingled in this sublunary sphere. It is only in the Heavenly Father's mansions we can find that "peace which passeth understanding." However God hath not forgotten to be gracious, nor hath He in anger, shut up His tender mercies. If we seek Him with an humble spirit and a contrite heart He will abundantly pardon all our transgressions. Oh! that we may pray, without ceasing, to Him who is of great mercy & loving-kindness.

Mon. 24 Aug. In the Canadian Free Press I read a notice of the Rev. Dr. Conroy. He was born in South of Ireland in 1802 & graduated in S. C. D. my son Alma Miller Thursday Aug 27, 1857 went to Jodrick with Uncle Major Hill & Charlie Hill, the Major's son. Very fine day. The orchards along each side of the road are young but some trees are well laden with apples, plums, peaches &c. Uncle & I dined at the <sup>Mountain Hotel</sup> ~~the~~ Major Hill went to Widdow's, (Widdow is Crown Lands Agent) who has a good house & pretty grounds near the lake. Charlie Hill went for his dinner to Capt. Blush. After dinner Uncle & I went to the Rectory where there was to have been a Sunday school feast. Tables were set up in the garden, underneath was a good supply of milk food things as children love to eat, but rain coming on we had to carry everything into the house & picnic was postponed. After the Rector Uncle & I went to see Dr. Hamilton who lives near the Left house. As we were driving to Jodrick this morning we saw a ground-hog. It was, I think about the size of a rabbit.

Friday 28 Aug. 1857 We had breakfast at Ellwood's. Then I walked about a mile & a half to a brewery to order an 8 gallon keg of ale for Dr. Moore. Came back thro' fields, met with last night's rain. Found plenty of blackberries & saw

and saw numerous flowers & he had dinner with us in the C. The Rector said an address. He returned

29 Aug 1857 Saturday. The first held there. He now called Mr. Owen & others of us clear in Mr. Tom Kane's house. He was in the transport department. Excellent address to old

Friday 11 Sept. but on the 8 pagers. In a house by better & sweet milk, Sat. pagers. In Dr. Bayley's house

a foreigner a Hungarian went to the Church & he from my brother John Jodrick & Ellwood came

back in time to officiate. I went out to the Coy service

heavy rain and he was us. Mrs. Smart was in Great Swamp that evening. I heard a bull frog. I heard to be numerous in the bush. We met Mrs. Throats. I brother John. He has seen Mr. Jones on the Buff. Thursday 17

In 3rd Sept. See end of this diary, page 196

too, Perhaps this feeling leads  
so far from home before & so far  
the Rattler's road & find them  
with a picture of happiness for  
world of trial, honors & joys  
only in the Heavenly Father's  
understanding, However God  
shut up His tender mercies,  
cuttle heart He will abundantly  
may pray, without ceasing,

of the Rev. Dr. Gonyer. He  
J. C. T. my son Alma Maria  
in Hill & Charlie Hill, this  
side of the road are young  
his & Uncle & I found a  
(lands agent) who has a good  
out for his demise to find  
here there was to have been  
den, underneath was a post  
but rain coming on  
it was postponed. A pig  
who lives near the left  
we saw a ground-hog. It

then I walked about a mile  
of ale for Dr. Moore, came  
a plenty of blackberries & saw

and saw numerous flocks of wild pigeons. Dr. Charlie Hill to the  
story & he had dinner with us here. At 3 PM. the S. Ch. Ch. assembled  
in the Ch. The pastor said prayer, & Uncle preached after the festival, made  
an address. He returned to Clinton

29 Aug 1857 Saturday. At our Mrs Sunday school feast in Clinton, it was  
the first held there. The new Ch. was full of singing this morning, but Sam Rance  
& Mr. Owen & others of us cleaned out the building. The children in profusion were  
in Mr. Tom Rance's house. Major Hill, Charlie H. Mr. M. M. M. & I assist-  
ed in the transport department. All went off well, and my Uncle made an  
excellent address to old & young. He is a clever & ready old man

Friday 11 Sept. but on the Bush with Sam Rance & Uncle. Hunted 21 shot  
& pigeons. In a house belonging to a man named Bayly we got bread  
butter & sweet milk. Sat. 12. Sep. Off again alone same direction 1 shot 13  
pigeons. In Bayly's had more good bread butter & milk. Mr. Bartle  
& foreigner a Hungarian I think) Fitzgibbon, Miss Wadler & Miss Lincoln  
went to the Church & had some "singing practice". I received a letter  
from my brother John.

Sunday 13<sup>th</sup> of the Trinity. Uncle went to officiate in  
Johnd & Ellwood came to Clinton Church. He baptized several children, Uncle  
back in time to officiate at Cop Service, Ellwood dined at Major Hill's & did  
not come to the Cop Service, for there was awful thunder & lightning and  
heavy rain, and he was timid. Monday 14<sup>th</sup> Sep. Mrs. Howard's came to see  
us. Mrs. Smart was with her, & she (Mrs. S.) told me that she remembers a  
great Swamp that existed just where Allen's house now stands, and the  
bull frogs & he heard ~~of~~ making 'choo choo'. Bees & wolves used to  
be numerous in the bush. In the Cop Service & I walked to Smart's where again  
we met Mrs. Howard's. Then we went to Paris & I rec'd a letter from my  
brother John. He has rec'd. an appointment as Civil Engineer along with  
Mr. Jones on the Buffalo & L. St. R.R. - I wrote to him & to W. Canal.  
Thursday 17<sup>th</sup> Sep. 1857 Mr. Ross came to ask Uncle to go to Johnsonville

For 3rd Sep. see end of this diary, page 196

to officials at funeral of a Mr Parsons tomorrow, I took a walk down the  
dirt London road. When it rains here the roads are almost impassable for pedestrians.  
I returned thro' some fields. Frogs are whistling & cricket chirping.

7 pm. My trunk lies in the parlour sealed before a blazing fire of wood & Mrs  
Kear is sitting à la carte with my jolly neighbours, Mr Mansel, Little  
Ellen & Miss's Eliza servant girl, Mary Woodcock are amusing themselves in the  
kitchen.

Friday 18 Sep 1857 Trunk went to Joderick to officiate at the burial  
of Parsons. I joined Dr Moore Charlie Hill & others in a game of cricket.

21<sup>st</sup> Sep 1857. Last night a ~~small~~ frost destroyed some of our cucumbers.  
Trunk went to Joderick in the evening. 25 Sep 1857 Rec<sup>d</sup> a letter from  
John from Stratford.

Sunday 29 Sep 1857 Saw 3 wild geese - 1. I have  
seen in America. Spent the Evg at Mr Dany's. Charlie Hill & his sister  
Lilly were there.

We played "Quakers Meeting," at which a white Lamb-like  
- chief was tied round each persons head & we sat in perfect silence, but  
one <sup>in succession</sup> ~~then~~ whispered to his or her neighbor something that he (or she) was to do

Then on a signal from our chairman, we all jumped up together to perform our respective  
duties. I had to put some wood in the stove - Dr Moore & Jimmy Barrie were to pull

it out and, of course, I had to pull them obstructors away. Charlie Hill was  
told to run off with Miss Barlow. (Dany's?) and Mr Dany was told to take her to the

Doctor - Poor girl she was pulled every way.

Wed. 30 Sep. 1857 Trunk unwell. Met Fitzgane (Civil Engineer) & went with him to  
measure some railway cuttings. Oct. 1 - 1857 Rec<sup>d</sup> letter from my brother John, from

Stratford. Oct. 3 October, read in the papers an acc of the terrible massacre at  
Crownpoint. Sunday 17 Oct. 1857 Arrived at the Sunday School, and after morning

Service, went down to the Dayfield river and wandered along its banks as far as Charles-  
worth's Mill & came back by the London Road. I sat down several times to look

around at the quiet soft scenes. Near the mill the river bank was high  
and the low ground on the other was flooded, & tall cedars & others killed

by the water looked like me  
from tree to tree, Woodpe

Solitary crows kept up  
Strike Lilly or my brother

this forest scene, from  
Whitehead and was cut

Polmer's Hill - Lonely day  
from my brother John. He arrived

immediately. It is six years  
I walk down to the Dayfield

met John at home & again in  
Oct 1857. met my brother John

(brother civil Engineer come  
Sat. 10 Oct. Rec<sup>d</sup> letter from

the wife. Sunday 11 Oct.  
tea "chez nous" & came to

They called it "Indian Sea"  
& warm days, & autumn

woods of America here  
1/2 past 6 AM. John came

precursors of storms  
was prevented from going

(not out), from the Falls  
Joderick in boats or in

He got a wife & a doubt  
& then that the forest of

came to a stream in  
Then on again & came



I took a walk down the  
most impassable for protesting  
lay & circuit. Chipping,  
blazing line of wood & willow  
Chow, Mr. Maw. Little  
amusing themselves in the  
with to officiate at the burial  
They in a game of cricket -  
Some of our Columbus  
Sep 1857. Recd a letter from  
3 birds free - 1. I have  
19. Charlie Hill & his sister  
at which a labret Lankley  
sat in perfect silence, each  
thing that he (or she) was to do  
together to perform our respective  
more & Jimmy Bannie were to push  
away. Charlie Hill was  
my was told to take her to the  
(Engineer) & went with him to  
from my brother John, from  
of the terrible massacre of  
my school, and after moving  
along its banks as far as Charles  
sat down several times to look  
all the river bank was high  
tall cedars & thus killed

by the water looked like Midamboly monument. Blue jays screaming blue  
jay tree to tree, Woodpeckers busy hammering here & there, and his  
solitary crows kept up a dreary conversation. I wished that my  
Sister Lily or my brother Phil were here to make a pencil sketch of  
this forest scene. Going to Col Service I met a la porte de logis Mrs  
Whitehead and was introduced to her brother, & Mr Mc Donnell from  
Solonis Hill - Long Day. Mon. 5 Oct. 1857 At about 9 am. I recd a note  
from my brother John. He arrived last night & was at Middlburgh Hotel. I went there  
immediately. It is six years since I last saw him, at Manchester, Eng. We took a  
walk down to the Bayfield river, at 1 o'cl I met him again. Tuesday 6 Oct. 1857  
met John at noon & again in the eve which he spent "chez mon oncle" - Friday 9<sup>th</sup>  
Oct 1857, met my brother several times the last 2 days. Today he went with Jones  
(another civil Engineer connected with the Buffalo & L. N. R. R.) to Cananhook  
Sat. 10 Oct. Recd letters from my sisters Ellen & Matilda John came back in  
the eve. Sunday 11 Oct. 1857 After morning service met John. He had  
been "chez nous" & came to Col Service. All last week we had beautiful weather.  
They called it "Indian Summer", why, I don't know. Smoky mornings  
& warm days, & autumnal birds are coming to the trees, these grand old  
woods of America have a charm for me. Monday 12 Oct. 1857. About  
1/2 past 6 am. John came down & had a walk with me. There were 2 turbulent  
& precursors of storm. The weather became wet & gloomy & my uncle was  
was prevented from going to a picnic at the Falls of the Millard, (9 miles  
distant). From the Falls the picnic party intended to go down the river to  
Godwin in boats or canoes. John & I went off to look for deer -  
We got a rifle & a double banded gun. We went thro' the Bush to Dayley,  
& then thro' the forest of maple, pine, hemlock, beech, elm &c until we  
came to a stream in the midst of the woods & there we took our luncheon  
Then on again & came to a bushy wood thro' a cedar swamp. We

Saw a couple of deer, one was a large buck with splendid antlers. These were the 1<sup>st</sup> <sup>and</sup> deer I ever saw - He walked about a good deal, & then seemed at a deer, but, alas, the percussion cap missed fire, and the gun would not go off, but the deer did, as fast as he could. In a small clearing near the Dayfield line we came to a cabin and got a drink of sweet milk from a respectable-looking tall woman. She told us that this place was unhealthy, that they all had had fever & ague and on that account intended to move away to Minnesota. We came back to Clinton by the Dayfield road which was cut out lately, and which is, as yet, only a rough track thro' the bush. (I was to travel this road many times afterwards)

Wednesday 14 Oct. 1857 Out again at 3 P.M. for a deer hunt with Charlie Hill. We saw some, but couldn't get a shot at them. We got separated & I came home alone. Friday 16 Oct. 1857 White frost. Sat. 17 Oct.

John took tea at my uncle's. Our conversation was chiefly about the war ag't the Sepoys - Talking of accidents to which human life is liable John told us that one time he was on an engine in the North of England a single engine, which was out for trial, and as they were coming round a curve, a train of passenger cars was seen at full stop on the road ahead. His engine-driver & stoker immediately jumped off, but John, who was lying on the top of the boiler (or coal) got up at once, screwed on the 'brake' & tried to stop the engine. He did not succeed, and it struck the engine of the passenger train, and rebounded. However he escaped injury.

Sunday 19 Oct 1857. Taught in S. school. John dined with us Monday 20 Oct. up at 7. Sawed and split a lot of wood before breakfast. Hand & useful exercise, but I am not used to it, and am soon fatigued. In the P.M. there was a very fast storm of wind & rain. I was doing some work when quite suddenly there was a great noise - did not, at first, know what it was, but on looking up, I saw the sky becoming dark. heavy clouds were appearing & then came wind

& rain with great fury. We then under a shed to wait. John came down at 7 & there was a sprinkling of snow - the 1<sup>st</sup> for me to look with snow & the air fresh. John came in a Charlie Hill, and I wrote Rio de Janeiro.

Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Nov. Home John, Mr. Danta (as he spent Halloween with

me) for John, as he was came to see us tonight, & I am in

Monday 3 Nov 1857. 8 has just gone out with me came to tell us that he &

walked with him to Mr. Gutter's; met Miss

play some tunes on the & of my dear sister Fanny when I was with them in

of the 'Gun powder Plot', was 1<sup>st</sup> Paper 2-17 'Home the King' P.M. with,

daughters), very nice fun about the Methodists &

with splendid results, there  
 about a good deal, & the wind  
 of fire and the sun would not  
 In a small clearing near  
 a thicket of sweet willow fern  
 that this place was unhealthily  
 of age intended to move away  
 Gayfield road which was  
 rough track thro' the bush  
 wards)

a deer hunt with Charles  
 at them, the get separated  
 white frost, Sat. 17 Oct  
 in was chiefly about the  
 which human life is little  
 in the North of England  
 they were coming round a  
 full stop on the road ahead  
 of off, but John, who was  
 at once screamed on the  
 succeed, and it struck the  
 ad. However he escaped  
 John dined with us  
 wood before breakfast. Found  
 soon fatigued. In the pm  
 doing some work where quite  
 what it was, but on looking  
 appearing & then came wind

& rain with great fury. Men & cattle were hunting for shelter, I stood for some  
 time under a shed to watch the "warring element", they interested me -  
 John came down at 7 & remained until 11 oc. When he was going away  
 there was a sprinkling of snow on the ground - the 1<sup>st</sup> exp here this  
 winter - the 1<sup>st</sup> for me to see in America. Tuesday 20 Oct found it  
 too<sup>o</sup> with snow & the air is cold. Began writing a letter to my ever dear  
 Mother. John came in about 1 pm, afterwards he went deer hunting with  
 Charlie Hill, and I wrote more to my Mother - also a letter to Mrs Fenz at  
 Rio de Janeiro.

In a fortnight  
 Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Nov. Have been very unwell. Dr Moore came to see me  
 John, Mr Datta (as I will say, he is Paleor Hungarian I think) & Dodsworth  
 spent shallow eve with us. This morning I took some railway measure-  
 -ments for John, as he went last night on horseback to Gromondville. He  
 came to see us tonight. Mr Datta was arrested for debt & taken to  
 Godwin jail. I am very sorry. He was a nice young man.  
 Tuesday 3 Nov 1857. 8.15 pm John was here a few minutes ago. He  
 has just gone out with uncle. Wed 4 Nov 1857 Before breakfast John  
 came to tell us that he & Jones were going for a few days to "Mitchell" I  
 walked with him to Bart's hotel. About 6 pm I walked as far as  
 Mr Gutter's, met Miss Lincoln, and at her invitation went in & heard her  
 play some tunes on the piano which reminded me of home, "Sweet home"  
 & of my dear Sister Fanny & Lilly who played so well in those happy days  
 when I was with them in my old home. Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> Nov 1857, Anniversary  
 of the Gun powder Plot. Uncle had Service & preached to the Orangemen. His text  
 was 1<sup>st</sup> Peter 2:17 "Honor all men. Love the brotherhood, Fear God. Honor  
 the King" PM with. I walked home with Sabella & Emily Hill (the Major's  
 daughters), very nice girls. Remained in the house the rest of the day reading  
 about the Methodists & the Mormons, The Rev. John Wesley was a Fellow of

Lincoln College, Oxford. In 1727 he & his brother Charles and a few others began to meet together 3 or 4 evenings w<sup>ch</sup> went to study Divinity or Classics. In 1735 the two Wesley, Ingham & Delamotte went to Georgia. The Rev J Wesley returned to England in 1738. He died in 1791.

Mr Smith, the originator of the Mormons, was born in 1805 at Sharon, Windsor County, State of Vermont (his father was a farmer). He removed to Palmyra, State of N. York when he was 10 years old. This Joe Smith pretended to have had several visions, and to have rec<sup>d</sup> the "Book of Mormon" from an Angel of God on the morning of the 22<sup>nd</sup> Sep 1827 (22<sup>nd</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> ad them). The first Mormon Ch. was organized at Manchester, Ontario County, State of N. Y on 6<sup>th</sup> April 1830. Joe Smith was shot by a mob at Carthage prison in Illinois on the ev. of June 27, 1844. The Mormons elected Brigham Young as his successor, and they moved off to the great Salt Lake in 1846.

Wednesday 11 Nov. 1857 John slept with me last night at my uncle's house. Before breakfast he & I had a walk. In the evening I had tea at Mrs Bangs. Miss Charlotte Whitehead was there also, I have been for some time past trying to teach her French. My father mounted a map at Uncle's. Tonight I went to stay & sleep with him at Middaugh's.

This morning Dr Moore came to uncle's place & helped me split wood. Thursday 12 Nov. 1857. John again mounting map at uncle's, I went to stay the night with him at Middaugh's hotel. 13<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1857 Cold some hard & snow fell about 11 AM, again snow in the ev. John again with us in the ev. Again I went to stay with him at the hotel.

Sunday <sup>15<sup>th</sup></sup> Nov. 1857. Went to Sunday School & Service twice, I believe was out in the bush with Jones. After tea I went for a short time to Mrs Queen's. Met Chadler Hill there & with him went to Park's hotel to see John.

Others were with him, viz Jones (C.E.) a man named Robinson, Mr Ma Kaugle & Smith the druggist. Monday 16 Nov. 1857 A tempest of winds of snow fell before 10. Had a walk with John in PM & had tea with him

Tuesday 17 Nov 1857 My brother  
Wed 18 Nov. 1857. Rained  
uncle the Rev J W. Hayes

About 11 o'clock John  
snow-covered road to  
& beds - then set off in  
the right hand. Hill of  
when I saw a deer. It  
it - I saw a party  
to Whiteheads Sawmill.

As I was walking at  
whistle, & looking down  
the river & back to me  
Caleb resumed his own  
which is beautifully  
the other side of the  
covered with forest he  
the 1<sup>st</sup> to get back to  
Swamp - Chadler  
to bed at 10 o'clock my  
about 9 I set off alone

named Gabriel Spru  
there - then a mile  
named Jackson - I  
Maitland. My walk  
knees in snow at ev  
face - I found  
7 PM Sunday

Tuesday 17 Nov 1857 My brother & G. Hill went off deer hunting, but saw none  
 Wed 18 Nov. 1857. Rec<sup>d</sup> several letters from the Fawcetts. All were well. They  
 think the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Hayes had been in Hillen can & preached there twice

About 11 o'clock John & I & Charlie Hill took guns & went out over the  
 snow-covered road to Whiteley, near the Maitland - Ordered dinner  
 & beds - then set off in search of deer. I crossed the bridge & went down  
 the right bank. Hill & John were on the other side. I had not gone far  
 when I saw a deer. It went across the river. I did not get a shot at  
 it - I saw a party of men on the bank cutting timber. Before I came  
 to Whiteheads Sawmill I found the river bank on my side rather high

As I was walking along without making much noise, I heard a low  
 whistle, & looking down, I saw John shooting Indian-like to the edge of  
 the river & beckon to me to come down. We spoke a few words, & then  
 each resumed his own course. I went on as far as the Sawmill  
 which is beautifully situated at the Forks of the Maitland, on  
 the other side of the river opposite to me the land was high, and being  
 covered with forest had a wild "romantic" appearance. I was  
 the 1<sup>st</sup> to get back to Whiteley, after losing my way in a dense & wet Cedar  
 Swamp - Charlie's Hill came in next, and John last. I went

to bed at 10 o'clock but my companions sat up later, Thursday 19 Nov, 1857  
 About 9 I set off alone over a rough & hilly road to the house of a man  
 named Gabriel Sprung, about a mile from Manchester had dinner  
 there - then a mile further in the bush to the house of a man  
 named Jackson - Passed a Sawmill on one of the branches of the  
 Maitland. My walk back to Clinton was a severe one - up to my  
 knees in snow at every step, with a cold wind blowing in my  
 face - I found John at uncle's when I arrived there about  
 7 pm - Saturday 21<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1857 John unwell yesterday & today.

27 Nov. My <sup>old</sup> diary for some days past illegible) Had a walk today with John  
 30 Nov. 1857 Borrowed a map of the County of Down from Lanyon Hall, & took it to one who has promised to make a sketch of 3 Townships for me. Dec 1. 1857 Charlie Hill called for me at 1/2 past 6 of o'p's hunting. We went down the Stratford road beyond Dacomb's there into the bush. We saw the track of a bear. The snow was deep. I followed the track of a deer & got sight of it 3 or 4 times, but not near enough to shoot. It was not easy to walk in the slush & snow nor pleasant now & then to fall into water. I came home by noon. In the evening went to Mrs Dany's, and Mrs. Owen's

Thursday 3<sup>rd</sup> Sep. 1857

I went with Sherman & Major Hill's party to a public picnic on the banks of the Mulland river. It was lovely warm day & we enjoyed ourselves immensely. There was a small stream over which I jumped. Our drivers tried to follow me, and jumped into the water. That was the beginning of the fun. We had an excellent dinner under the Greenwood trees. Our company being scattered all over the grass & round a clump of old trees. After dinner Major Hill & Capt. Mainwaring started the unmanicured men in a race. I lost the 1<sup>st</sup> heat by a fall just as I was close to the winning post, and Fitzjames, the young civil engineer being next was winner. But I won the next & the next heat & so was cheered as winner. Mr Sherman won the Maiden Maiden Race. In the Ev. we had a dance at Walker's Inn. & arrived at Glenora 1 o'p. am after a very pleasant day. End of Extracts from 12<sup>th</sup> Vol. 13/1/1900

Rev. J. W. Kerr, Clontarf, Co. Dub.  
 J. E. Roberts Esq. Brisbane, Mo. Bay, N. S. W.  
 C. M. Manwaring Esq. Doncaster  
 Wm. Lichen Manchester, 34 8/11/57  
 Dublin, or for Co. Wick  
 Cate's Parish  
 Mr. Mainwaring, of Conbramille  
 Dublin  
 Bishops of Cashel, Waterford  
 Rev. Wm. Hayes, Passage, & St. Cath. Near Warrington  
 A. N. Maguire Esq.  
 Care of Walter Shaw Esq.  
 Audit Office  
 Melbourne  
 - Fuller Esq. 12 Anglica  
 Mr. North, 124 Rathmines  
 Finnermore Esq. 17. S. C.  
 Joseph W. Forsythe Esq.  
 After a short stay  
 Peter H. Russell Esq.  
 Grangebank, Mornington  
 Edinburgh  
 to Clontarf along the  
 Whitely to dry our clothes

at illegible) had a walk today  
up of the County of Down from  
Brimond to make a sketch of 3  
I called for me at 1/2 past 6 of  
road beyond Dacom's there was  
snow was deep. I followed  
mine, but not near enough to  
sketch & snow not pleasant  
home by noon. In the evening

party to a public picnic  
it was lovely warm day &  
was a small stream over  
allow me and jumped into  
fun. We had an excellent  
company being scattered  
up of old trees after  
started the unannounced men  
all just as I was done to  
my civil engineer being  
the next & the next heat  
Mr Sherman was the  
had a dance at Walker's  
I am after a

from 12<sup>th</sup> Vol. 13/1/1901

Rev. J. W. Kerr, Clinton, C. W.  
Dr. E. Molloy, Esq., Brisbane, Western  
Bay, N. S. W.  
C. W. Manwaring Esq., Doncaster  
Wm. Ashon, Manchester 34 1/2 St. Camden St  
Dublin, or 10, Corn  
Cable Parish  
Wm. Mahony, of Conbramillanace  
Dublin  
Bishops of Carhel, Waterford  
Rev. Wm. Hayes, Inverness, Stockton  
Kath. Near Warrington  
A. N. Maguire Esq.  
Care of Walter Shaw Esq.  
Audit Office  
Melbourne  
- Fuller Esq., 12, Anglen St.  
Wm. North, 124, Rathmines  
Finnemore Esq., 17, S. C. D.  
Joseph W. Forsythe Esq.  
Wm. A. H. H. H. H.  
John A. Rapbell Esq.  
Gangoban, Herring-side  
Edinburgh

Mr. Aldrich Esq. Do.  
100 Cortlandt St. N.Y.C.  
Rev & Mrs Howden  
Near Hudspersfield  
John W. Kerr  
Railway Office  
Gr. West R. Hamilton  
Mrs Middleton Esq  
Anderson & Adams  
Grafton St. Dublin  
Mrs Wm. Ward, Bookseller  
College Green  
Rough Kellian  
Canick  
Dalystown  
Hollingar  
Mrs Lynton Esq 149 Fulton  
St 1 New York  
New York  
Mary Anne Tibb  
Mt Madam Gaupan,  
Hillman  
Broadway  
New York



at illegible) had a walk today  
 up of the County of Keweenaw from  
 promised to make a sketch of 3  
 Jm. Halderson Esq. Esq.  
 Geo. Foster Esq. J. C. D.  
 Rev. Wm. Flower.  
 Near Hudgsonfield  
 John W. Ross  
 Railway Office  
 Gr. West R. Hamilton  
 Wm. Middleton Esq.  
 Anderson & Adams  
 Grafton St. Dublin  
 Mrs. J. J. H. H. Bookseller  
 Coleraine  
 Hugh Hillman  
 Anick  
 Dalystown  
 Hollongar  
 Wm. Gorton Esq. 149 Pall Mall  
 Or 1 Murray St  
 New York  
 Mary Anne Talbot  
 W. Madame Gaupan,  
 Hillman  
 Broadway  
 New York

I am after a  
 from 12<sup>th</sup> Vol. 13/1/1901

14<sup>th</sup> Vol. of Diaries  
 Continuing from Diary ended at page 180 of this book

1858

Sat. 3 April Easter Eve. Walked to Clinton (10 miles) called at Dacom's, the  
 moor was there today. Found Uncle quite hoarse  
 Sat. 4 April. Heard uncle preach. This time last year I was at my dear old  
 home in Ireland. Monday 5 April 1858. Visited Clinton friends, among them  
 Mrs. Wilson whose husband Capt. Wilson is brother to Sir Wilson of  
 Delhi fame. Poor Sherman very ill. I went with a young man  
 for Dr. Cole, an excellent Irishman, but a good medic. found Major Hill  
 & most of his family there. Took tea at Major Hill's. Dr. Cole was there  
 also. Tuesday 6 April 1858. Charlie Hill, Barta (the Polish Refugee) and I  
 walked to St. Boniface, Major Hill's farm on the Maitland, 12 miles from  
 Clinton, and one mile from Auburn. At the latter place my poor  
 brother John was ill with a very sore hand. St. Boniface has a pretty  
 situation, plenty of bush all around. On our way to the house we  
 called at some farm-houses, procured eggs at one place, a large loaf  
 of bread at another. However we found a good supply of fresh bread  
 provided by our swarting female help at the farm. I went after  
 tea to see John. Wed 7 April 1858 (Provisions must have been  
 scarce at St. Boniface for) We shoot robins for dinner, Barta  
 is an excellent cook. There are ground hogs on the place, I shot  
 two, but they fell into their holes. Friday 9 April 1858 Rather  
 wet. Saturday 10 April 1858. Dr. Lozano came from Goderich. He  
 dressed John's hand, and took him to Goderich. Major Hill arrived  
 from Clinton Sunday 11 April 1858. Barta and I trudged back  
 to Clinton along the muddy roads. We got wet - stopped 3 hours at Jerry  
 Whiteley's to dry our clothes & have dinner. Arrived at Clinton about  
 5 PM

After tea ~~Rev~~ ~~horrie~~ ~~Brook~~ with us. I paid a visit then to Mrs Hill  
Monday 11<sup>th</sup> April 1858. Up at 5. Clearing rain, Rave all the way (10 miles)  
to Bayfield. Arrived there at 7.40. In the ev. I wrote to Uncle and  
enclosed a letter from John to be forwarded to Mr Matthews of Manly.

Sunday 18 April 1858. Mr Woods came to the village with Miss  
Woods (Isabella) and little "Bumpy". I went to dinner at their  
place. Mr Morgan came out with me. The S. has a nice place  
on the lake shore about a mile south of Bayfield. He came to this  
Country 14 or 15 years ago. Went home to Ireland once or twice. The  
last time being about 7 years ago. Isabella Woods is not unlike my  
dear Mary Hardman, when I 1<sup>st</sup> saw her 7 or 8 years ago at Forbane.

Tuesday 20 April 1858. Rode to Westlakes (4 miles) before breakfast,  
with a message from Mr Campbell, and in the ev rode "Nitchi"  
that was Mr C's little pony) to S Woods, to get relief for a pain in my  
side. Thursday 22<sup>nd</sup> Apr. Had tea at Westlakes. Worthy Devonshire  
people who know how to make "junktets". Friday 27 April 1858

Miss Campbell & Charlotte Campbell went to Toronto, John and his  
family are also gone - bound for England. - Was up at 6 of this morning.

Shot a pigeon a great height in the air - a single pair of shot went thro'  
its heart. Wed. 28 April 1858. Fine weather, Mrs Smith, Emily Campbell  
& I rambled down to the Lake Shore, a small schooner was working

its way in to an anchorage. It is laden with wheat for Oswego.  
Thursday 29 April 1858. Parnassus pigeons in great numbers. Maudie's team  
is gone. Weather becoming warm. Birds of fancy plumage have made

their appearance, Swallows flitting about. In pm I rec'd a letter from  
my very dear Mother & and another from my sister Matilda - the best  
of Sisters. They said that Richard was unwell - Coming back from  
the Post Office I met "Nitchi", & had caught him, galloped welling  
"Quillo" or saddle down to the Rectory.

paid a visit then to Mrs Hill  
of rain. Rave all the way 10 miles  
to the top. I wrote to Umb and  
decided to Mr Mathews of Manly  
came to the village with Miss  
I went to dinner at Miss

The S. has a nice place  
of Bay field. He came to the  
to Ireland once or twice. The  
Abella Woods is not unlike my  
7 or 8 years ago at Gardane  
the (4 miles) before breakfast,  
in the top road 'Nitochi'  
got relief for a pain in my  
Westalls. Country Devonshire

Sunday 27 April 1858  
out to Toronto, Fower and he  
d. - Was up at 6 of this morning  
single pain of shot went thro'  
the, Mrs Smith, Emily Campbell  
all schooner was working  
with wheat for Oswego.  
heat number, Maude's storm  
sandy plumage have made  
In pm I rec'd a letter from  
my sister Matilda - the best  
answer - Emily back from  
at him, fallopied with

Blank  
Page

paid a visit then to Mrs Hill  
of rain. Rave all the way 10 miles  
to the top. I wrote to Umb and  
decided to Mr Mathews of Manly  
came to the village with Miss

I went to dinner at Miss  
The S. has a nice place  
of Bayfield. He came to the  
to Ireland once or twice. The  
Abella Woods is not unlike my  
7 or 8 years ago at Gardane  
the (4 miles) before breakfast,  
in the top road 'Nitochi'  
got relief for a pain in my  
Westtates. Country Devonshire

Sunday 27 April 1858  
out to Toronto, Fower and he  
d. - Was up at 6 of this morning  
single pain of shot went thro'  
the Mrs Smith, Emily Campbell  
all schooner was working  
with wheat for Oswego.  
heat number, Maude's storm  
sandy plumage have made  
In pm I rec'd a letter from  
my sister Matilda - the best  
answer - Emily back from  
at him, falloped with

Blank  
Page